

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION
INTERNET OF THINGS WORKSHOP

NOVEMBER 19, 2013

Federal Trade Commission
601 New Jersey Avenue, N.W., Conference Center
Washington, DC

Reported By: Stephanie Gilley

FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION

I N D E X

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

Session	Page
Welcome, Karen Jagielski	3
Opening Remarks, Edith Ramirez	6
Paper Session 1: "What is the Internet of Things?"	15
Paper Session 2: Contextual Privacy	35
Panel One: The Smart Home	52
Keynote Speaker, Vint Cerf	118
Remarks, Maureen Ohlhausen	154
Panel Two: Connected Health and Fitness	164
Panel Three: Connected Cars	235
Panel Four: Privacy and Security in a Connected World	292
Closing Remarks, Jessica Rich	365

W E L C O M E

1
2 MS. JAGIELSKI: Good morning. I'm Karen
3 Jagielski and I'd like to welcome you to the FTC
4 workshop on the Internet of Things. And I have to
5 note that it is the 150th anniversary of Lincoln's
6 Gettysburg Address.

7 So I have to go through a few housekeeping
8 details. Anyone that goes outside the building --
9 and I have to read this, because it's specific
10 language. Anyone that goes outside the building
11 without an FTC badge will be required to go through
12 the magnetometer and x-ray machine prior to reentry
13 into the conference center.

14 In the event of a fire or evacuation of the
15 building, please leave the building in an orderly
16 fashion. Once outside the building, you need to
17 orient yourself to New Jersey Avenue, which is this
18 street right here. Across from the FTC is the
19 Georgetown Law Center. Look to the front sidewalk,
20 that is our rallying point. Everyone will rally by
21 floors and you need to check in with me or another
22 one of the workshop organizers, who I will now ask
23 to stand up so that you can recognize them.
24 Hopefully they are in the room. Okay. And so you
25 need to check-in with us.

1 In the event that it is safer to remain
2 inside, you will be told where to go inside the
3 building. If you spot suspicious activity, please
4 alert security.

5 This event will be photographed,
6 videotaped, webcast, and otherwise recorded. By
7 participating in this event, you are agreeing that
8 your image and anything you say or submit may be
9 posted indefinitely at FTC.gov or on one of the
10 Commission's publically available social media
11 sites.

12 We would ask people to take seats, rather
13 than standing, as it is against fire code, and that
14 people not place their belongings on the seats next
15 to them. Please also turn your cell to vibrate or
16 off while in the room.

17 Question cards are available in the
18 hallway, immediately outside of the conference room,
19 on the table with FTC materials. If you have a
20 question, fill out your card, raise your hand, and
21 someone will come get it.

22 For those of you participating by webcast,
23 you can tweet your question to #FTCIOT, email it to
24 iot@ftc.gov, or post it to the FTC's Facebook page in
25 the workshop status thread. Please understand that

1 we may not be able to get to all of the questions.

2 So without further ado, I would like to

3 introduce Edith Ramirez, Chairwoman of the FTC.

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1
2 OPENING REMARKS

3 MS. RAMIREZ: Thank you, Karen. I want to
4 say good morning to everyone and welcome you all to
5 the Federal Trade Commission's Internet of Things
6 workshop.

7 Before I start, I just want to extend my
8 appreciation and gratitude to the FTC staff who
9 organized this workshop and also to all of the
10 speakers who are going to be joining us today in
11 lending their expertise and experience in this very
12 interesting topic. So thank you again and thank all
13 of you for being here early this morning.

14 The Internet of Things has already entered
15 the daily lives of many consumers. We can now rely
16 on home security systems that show us who is at the
17 front door on a screen on our tablets, even if we
18 are across the country. We wear wireless medical
19 and fitness devices that share our blood glucose
20 readings with our doctors or tweet our race time to
21 our followers. Sensors in our plants can send us a
22 message to remind us that they need watering.

23 But we are on the cusp of even more
24 change. Today's workshop examines the next
25 technological leap when many, if not most, everyday
physical objects will be able to communicate with

1 other objects, as well as with ourselves. Almost
2 anything to which a sensor can be attached can
3 become a node in a ubiquitous network, continuously
4 transmitting data in real time. It's estimated
5 there are already 3.5 billion such sensors and some
6 experts expect the number to increase to trillions
7 within the next decade.

8 Now, it is still early when it comes to
9 the Internet of Things, but it is clear that change
10 is afoot. Five years ago, for the first time, more
11 things than people connected to the internet. By
12 2020, an estimated 90 percent of consumer cars will
13 have some sort of vehicle platform, up from 10
14 percent today. And it is estimated that, by 2015,
15 there will be 25 billion things hooked up to the
16 internet. By 2020, we are told the number will rise
17 to 50 billion.

18 The Internet of Things is poised to
19 transform manufacturing, business, and agriculture.
20 Much of this can occur without collecting data about
21 individuals, but in the consumer market smart
22 devices will track our health, help us remotely
23 monitor an aging family member, reduce our monthly
24 utility bills, and alert us that we are out of milk.

25 The benefits to consumers will, no doubt,

1 be great but these benefits come with undeniable
2 privacy risks. The very technology that allows you
3 to stream your favorite movie or send for help when
4 your car breaks down can also collect, transmit, and
5 compile information about your actions.

6 As I see it, the expansion of the Internet
7 of Things presents three main challenges to consumer
8 privacy. First, it facilitates the collection of
9 vastly greater amounts of consumer data. Second, it
10 opens that data to uses that are unexpected by
11 consumers, and third it puts the security of that
12 data at greater risk. I'd like to offer my
13 perspective on each of these challenges and I know
14 that others are going to be addressing them
15 throughout the course of the day as well.

16 Let me turn to the ubiquitous collection
17 of consumer data that the Internet of Things will enable.
18 We are told to expect that, in the not too distant
19 future, many if not most aspects of our everyday
20 lives will be digitally observed and stored. The
21 enormous data trove that will result will contain a
22 wealth of revealing bits of information that, when
23 patched together, may present a deeply personal and
24 startlingly complete picture of each of us --our
25 health, our religious preferences, our financial

1 circumstances, and our family and friends. Our
2 personal profiles will be parsed, augmented, and
3 shared as they travel through an interconnected
4 mosaic of commerce.

5 As one tech writer has explained, in very
6 technical terms, "The Internet of Things will mean
7 really, really big data." Well, with really big
8 data comes really big responsibility. It is up to
9 the companies that take part in this ecosystem to
10 embrace their role as stewards of the consumer data
11 they collect and use. That means adherence to the
12 three core best practices espoused by the FTC:
13 privacy by design, simplified consumer choice, and
14 transparency.

15 First, privacy by design. Companies
16 developing new products should build in consumer
17 privacy protections from the very outset. Privacy
18 should be integral to the innovation process with
19 privacy hard-coded in. Companies should also
20 consider how to shift the burden of privacy
21 protection off of the shoulders of consumers.

22 For example, are there defaults or other
23 design features that can help prevent consumers from
24 sharing personal data in an unwanted manner?
25 Privacy tools and settings should be as easy to use

1 as the underlying product or service.

2 The second central principle is simplified
3 consumer choice. Taking context into account, the
4 companies that take part in the Internet of Things
5 should give consumers control over their data.
6 Often, this will mean just-in-time choice.

7 And that brings me to the third and
8 related principle which runs through all of the FTC's
9 privacy recommendations, transparency. Transparency
10 is crucial. As more and more of our devices become
11 smarter and smarter, it is essential we know as much
12 about them as they know about us, that we understand
13 what information the devices are collecting, and how
14 it is being used or shared.

15 Now, I don't pretend these privacy
16 practices are a panacea or that they will always be
17 easy to implement. Privacy on the world wide web and
18 on mobile devices is already very challenging. Even
19 on a website on their desktop computer, consumers
20 still often lack effective mechanisms to understand
21 and control how their data is collected and used.
22 On a smart phone, the smaller screen exacerbates
23 this challenge. And the difficulties will be
24 exponentially greater with the advent of the
25 Internet of Things, as the boundaries between the

1 virtual and physical worlds disappear.

2 Will consumers understand that previously
3 inert, everyday objects are now collecting and
4 sharing data about them? How can these objects
5 provide just-in-time notice and choice if there is
6 no user interface at all? And will we be asking
7 consumers to make an unreasonable number of
8 decisions about the collection and use of their
9 data.

10 The answers to these and other questions
11 may not be simple, but in my mind, the question is
12 not whether the core principles of privacy by
13 design, simplified choice, and transparency should
14 apply to the Internet of Things, the question is how
15 to adapt them to the Internet of Things.

16 The ubiquitous collection of data in our
17 wired world inevitably gives rise to concerns about
18 how all of this personal information is used. Is
19 the data used solely to provide service to the
20 consumer? Or will the information flowing in from
21 our smart cars, smart devices, and smart cities just
22 swell the ocean of big data, allowing the creation
23 of profiles about consumers and predictions about
24 their behavior?

25 Connected cars may direct emergency

1 responders to an accident, but will the data
2 transmitted be shared with your insurer who may
3 raise your rate or cancel your policy? Your smart
4 TV may track whether you watch Masterpiece Theater
5 or The Kardashians, but will your TV viewing habits
6 be shared with prospective employers or schools? Or
7 with data brokers, who will put that nugget together
8 with information collected by your parking lot
9 security gate, your heart monitor, and your smart
10 phone and paint a picture of you that you won't see,
11 but that others will. People who might make
12 decisions about whether you are shown ads for
13 organic food or junk food, what sale offers you
14 received, and where your call to customer service is
15 routed.

16 And finally, let me move on to security.
17 Any device connected to the internet is potentially
18 vulnerable to hijack and companies need to build
19 security into their products, no exceptions. In the
20 Internet of Things, data security will take on new
21 importance, as it may affect the safety of our cars,
22 medical devices, and homes.

23 Companies that don't pay attention to
24 their security practice may find that the FTC will,
25 as a company called TRENDnet recently learned. In

1 the FTC's first enforcement foray into the Internet
2 of Things, we alleged that TRENDnet's lax software
3 design and testing of its IP-connected security
4 cameras enabled a hacker to get his hands on the
5 live feeds from 700 cameras and make them available
6 on the internet.

7 The FTC is particularly vigilant when it
8 comes to safeguarding sensitive consumer data, such
9 as health information. I highlight the importance
10 the FTC places on health information because of the
11 numerous devices gathering this data. From wearable
12 fitness devices that help us track and record
13 exercise or sleep or blood pressure to smart pills
14 that tell doctors when we are taking our medicine,
15 these devices are poised to revolutionize
16 healthcare. But we also have to take special care
17 to prevent sensitive health information from falling
18 into the wrong hands. This is among the crucial
19 subjects that we are going to be discussing during
20 today's program.

21 So in closing, let me end where I began.
22 We are at the dawn of the Internet of Things. And
23 like all dawns, the first light of the new day both
24 illuminates and casts shadows. We see the promise
25 of improved safety, health and efficiency as the

1 items of our everyday life come alive. But we are
2 also alert to the challenge of protecting consumer
3 privacy in a cyber environment that breathes our
4 personal data like oxygen.

5 Consumers will enthusiastically invite the
6 Internet of Things into the homes, cars, and
7 workplaces only if they are confident that they
8 remain in control over their data. I know that we
9 can find a way to reap the rewards from our
10 connected future, while mitigating the privacy and
11 security challenges that it brings and the purpose
12 of today's program is to figure out how.

13 I want to thank you very much for joining
14 us in that endeavor. Thank you.

15 MS. JAGIELSKI: Okay, our next speaker is
16 Keith Marzullo. He's the Division Director for the
17 Computer and Networks System Division and the
18 Computer and Information Sciences and Engineering
19 director at the National Science Foundation. Keith.

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 PAPER SESSION ONE: "What is the Internet of Things"

2 MR. MARZULLO: Good morning. Here's where
3 we are. I'm very happy to be here to introduce this
4 workshop on the Internet of Things. I've been asked
5 to give sort of the technical framing of this. I
6 know many of the issues we will be talking about are
7 also sociotechnical. I will be touching very
8 briefly on those, but my goal in my time here is to
9 give you a basic overview of the Internet of Things
10 from a foundational, scientific point of view, that
11 is the National Science Foundation's point of view.
12 So that's where I'm going with this.

13 I should say that, when I was flying out
14 about ten days ago to visit some people at UC
15 Berkeley, I was flying United and they have
16 Hemispheres magazine and there was an article here
17 that I looked at called, "It's All Connected:
18 Pretty Soon, Even Your Trousers Will Have Their Own
19 Twitter Account." I'm not sure why, but
20 nonetheless, there it was written, right there, by
21 Paul Ford. I don't know if you know Paul Ford, he's
22 a good technical writer. This was clearly written
23 rather tongue-in-cheek.

24 He starts off talking about the very first
25 Internet of Things device, which was a coffeepot at

1 the Trojan Lab at Cambridge University. In fact, I
2 have a picture of it. It's right there. This was
3 done in 1991. This was a camera put on a coffee pot
4 in a lab so that you could actually see whether
5 there was coffee in the coffee pot. So it would
6 mean that you could either bug someone to make it if
7 it wasn't there or go down if there was fresh
8 coffee. The very first device. This was available
9 until 2001, when they finally decommissioned it.

10 When you read this, it is actually a
11 rather easy article to read, it's like two pages
12 long. I recommend it just because it's rather fun.
13 He makes many of the points we've already heard, for
14 example Cisco has this prediction that some 25
15 billion devices will be connected to the internet by
16 2015, going to 50 billion by 2020.

17 He says that even the most mundane
18 objects, watches or wallets, will have internet
19 connection. He talks about the Songdo International
20 Business District, which is a 40 billion dollar
21 redevelopment project in the Incheon waterfront in
22 South Korea. This is a model for where all of this
23 is headed, he says. When it is completed in 2015,
24 everything in this new district will be wired
25 together and connected to the internet. Streetlamps

1 will react to the number of people walking under
2 them, for example. So it's being done, for example,
3 in energy savings.

4 He also talks about Tom Coates. Tom
5 Coates lives in San Francisco, he's a technologist,
6 and he has wired up his house to give out tweets,
7 depending on what's going on. When he comes home,
8 when he leaves, what the temperature is. One tweet
9 is that the house felt an earthquake. I went and
10 checked on the USGS site and there was no earthquake
11 at exactly the time, but the house thought there was
12 one.

13 But the model is he is going with this is
14 that this is information that will be sent out about
15 things that are of interest. And he is envisioning
16 Twitter as a kind of data feed to be used by
17 companies that absorb this information, to be able
18 to help you by observing what you are doing in your
19 life.

20 So it's a fairly broad view of where we're
21 going. Again, I'm not sure I want to have Twitter
22 used as the delivery of my information, but it is
23 clear there's a market here and this lighthearted
24 article really is pointing out the direction we are
25 going in terms of commercialization of the

1 information that is being collected by all of these
2 devices, these 25 billion devices on the internet.

3 I'll give you my own version of the
4 origins of this. I think the earliest part is what
5 was called ubiquitous computing. We heard Chairwoman
6 Ramirez talk about ubiquitous computing or ubiquity
7 of data. This was developed by a fellow named Mark
8 Weiser at the Palo Alto Research Center at Xerox.
9 He was really thinking about the Internet of Things
10 in the context of the office place. I mean, that's
11 what he was working on. So one of the things that
12 they developed there, for example, is an active
13 badge, a badge that would track where you were.
14 This was seen as a great idea because this way
15 people could find where you were.

16 For example, if a phone call came in, they
17 envisioned that the phone nearest you would ring,
18 rather than you having to go back to your office.
19 Or if you wanted something printed, it would go to
20 the printer nearest you.

21 Of course, they quickly found out that
22 people stopped wearing their badges because they
23 didn't like having people know where they were.
24 Like, how long have you been in the bathroom? That
25 kind of thing. So there was a whole sociotechnical

1 issue that they hadn't really envisioned. This is
2 all back in the eighties.

3 It was also called pervasive computing
4 because the idea was pushing computation out into
5 the world. Instead of having computers, it was
6 meant to be ubiquitous around you, all the time.

7 Distributed sensor networks came in in the
8 nineties, which was looking at, how can you try to
9 decentralize all of this. This was an attempt to
10 look at some of the issues, in terms of failures.

11 And then in the mid-2000s, the term Internet
12 of Things started to appear. The earliest report I
13 found was the ITU Internet Report from November of
14 2005. In this, they said that the main enablers of
15 the Internet of Things were three things. The
16 first one was item identification, so you could
17 actually know what you were talking to, that was
18 based on RFID at the time, radio frequency
19 identification, the ability to detect changes in the
20 physical state of things, so we are looking at
21 sensors, and embedded intelligence, pushing things
22 out into the environment.

23 Cyber-physical systems started at about
24 the same time. This is what we called it at NSF.
25 Dr. Helen Gill was the one who invented this term.

1 This is looking at the same problem, but it is
2 turning it around and looking more at the issue of
3 control. That is, once I have all of this
4 information, I have the cyber world and the physical
5 world, how do we put them together?

6 Let me briefly talk about our Cyber-
7 Physical System Project, just to tell you the things
8 we are doing in this area. We are doing this
9 because of national priorities, there are things
10 that we need to be doing. In transportation, there
11 are worries of faster and safer aircraft, improved
12 use of airspace, safer and more efficient cars,
13 reducing the death rate on the highways, energy and
14 industrial automation, healthcare and biomedical.
15 There are clearly needs for effective at-home care,
16 as well as being able to worry about all of these
17 devices we are putting in ourselves, critical
18 infrastructure of the power grid, more dense
19 highways.

20 And so the idea here, what is driving this
21 is can we use the fact that we can gather this
22 information to have more efficient control of the
23 environment?

24 This is the way we like to describe our
25 CPS program. We call this the daisy diagram because

1 it looks a little bit like a flower. The idea here
2 is that these various application sectors that are
3 working in the space, energy, agriculture, vertical
4 farming, for example, is an issue that is now
5 instrumenting to be able to worry about growing
6 crops on the tops of buildings, several materials,
7 chemicals, medical, and so on.

8 And what we are doing in our CPS program
9 is looking at the core sciences common across all of
10 these application sectors. These include control,
11 of course, verification, certification, so you know
12 it is doing what it is supposed to be doing, safety,
13 real-time systems, networking, security, and
14 privacy. These are all issues that come up in our
15 problems of CPS, or Cyber-Physical Systems.

16 So the goals that we've been doing are to
17 overcome the complex technical challenge of systems
18 that interface the cyber with the physical. Much of
19 this, these systems often have to be certified and
20 so we have to be able to find ways to prove that
21 they do what they are supposed to be doing. That's
22 a technical problem.

23 We have -- we are working on discovering
24 the principles that bridge across all of these
25 different sectors. A large part of this is enabling

1 societal acceptance and reliance of these systems.
2 These cyber-physical systems are systems that often
3 people have to bet their lives on, they can bet
4 their lives on. Not only that, they have to be
5 willing to bet their lives on it as well. There is
6 an issue, in terms of being transparent in terms of
7 what they do. And part of this, what we've been
8 doing is trying to fund a whole group of new
9 researchers in this area of education to try to
10 build this as a discipline.

11 So having told you what we are doing at
12 cyber-physical systems and how it relates to the
13 Internet of Things, I'm just going to give you four
14 projects of the many that we fund to try to show you
15 how this all works together.

16 The first one is what is called
17 Actionwebs. Actionwebs is a project that is being
18 done, it is being led out of Berkeley and Claire
19 Tomlin is the lead on this, but they also have
20 people from -- namely Hamsa Balakrishnan from MIT
21 on this. And the idea of this is to try to
22 come up with an architecture, what they call theory
23 of ActionWebs.

24 ActionWebs are network-embedded
25 sensor-rich systems that are taskable for

1 coordination of multiple decision makers. Their
2 approach in this research is to identify models of
3 action webs using stochastic hybrid systems and
4 interlinking of continuous dynamic or physical
5 models with the discrete state representations,
6 interconnection, and computation. Those are fairly
7 high words for what they are trying to do. But if
8 you go and see what they are doing, it's delightful.

9 They are doing energy efficient buildings,
10 for example. They've instrumented one of --
11 actually, it was instrumented when it was built, a
12 completely instrumented engineering building. And
13 they are looking at, how can you use the sensing to
14 be able to control things like energy in the
15 building. So as people move in and out of rooms,
16 can you ensure that you are only heating those
17 rooms. This turns out to be a hard problem on the
18 physics side. They are basically looking at
19 Newton's law of cooling combined with a whole host
20 of sensors that are available within the system.
21 Basically, they are doing HVAC operating systems.
22 It's really nice work.

23 They are also looking at energy efficient
24 air transportation systems. Dr. Balakrishnan has
25 been looking at that in terms of push-back rules.

1 Again, can you come up with better ways to gather
2 information to be able to have more efficient air
3 transportation.

4 So out of this, by looking at these two
5 sectors, they are hoping to come up with a more
6 generalized model so that it could be applied to
7 other things.

8 Taking their work one step forward, they
9 just recently -- a similar group has been funded on
10 something called Foundations Resilience
11 Cyber-Physical Systems. This is a wonderful project
12 because they've introduced the term HCPS, so they've
13 added an extra letter. CPS, you'll remember, is
14 cyber-physical systems and H is humans. So they
15 observe that humans are as part of the system as
16 much as anything else.

17 And so they are looking at issues on
18 resilient control, how can you build systems that
19 are able to continue to operate, continue to have
20 strong control, even in the face of failures, even
21 in the face of natural disasters, even in the face
22 of attack.

23 And they are doing this, in part, in the
24 design by putting -- they are using game theory.
25 They are looking for incentive theory to make these

1 systems more resilient. Can you come up with
2 economic models so that you can encourage people to
3 drive more safely, for example, given the way you
4 are instrumenting the system.

5 So I find this a really exciting problem
6 because they are breaking out of the space of just
7 trying to control it in a purely technical sense and
8 bringing people into the loop.

9 This is the third project, this is a fun
10 one. This is advanced transportation systems. You
11 probably have heard of the Google car. I don't see
12 Vint here, he'll be here later. This is NSF's
13 version of this. This group actually won the DARPA
14 Urban Challenge. They are developing cars that
15 drive autonomously. This clearly has a large
16 societal and economic impact. The reason why this
17 is the Internet of Things is, well, cars are very
18 complex. You have to build those systems, but also
19 these cars have to interact with their environment.
20 So they have been looking, for example, how you can
21 sense bicyclists, so that you don't run into them.
22 How can you sense what is going on with cars that
23 are driving, that are not autonomously driven.

24 They just had a great demo of this in
25 September. Their automated autonomous Cadillac,

1 they say it goes the distance. They got the U.S.
2 House Transportation and Infrastructure Committee
3 Chairman Bill Shuster and the Pennsylvania
4 Department of Transportation Secretary Barry Schoch
5 to ride in this car safely from the airport, with
6 traffic, and nobody died. This was a really good
7 thing. It's actually really fun.

8 The fourth project, may I tell you, is
9 something that perhaps is fairly obvious in a CPS
10 kind of system. I've been told this mouse works.
11 Yes, it does. I'm going to let the project speak
12 for itself.

13 The whole clip is about two-and-a-half
14 minutes long. I encourage you to go look at it,
15 it's quite a nice project. As well as instrumenting
16 the water, they also are instrumenting the soil and
17 trees. For example, how fast are trees growing. So
18 it's a wonderful tool of instrumenting the
19 environment to be able to have dashboard control or
20 understanding what is going on in the Suwannee River
21 Basin.

22 So let me briefly turn to security and
23 privacy, what we are doing in this. I'm going to
24 make this fairly brief because I think I only have
25 five more minutes. We are funding a considerable

1 amount of research in both the security and privacy
2 of systems, more in security than privacy, although
3 in the last couple of years, we've been trying to
4 increase the role in privacy by bringing in our
5 sister director of social behavior and economic
6 sciences.

7 So let me give you four quick examples.
8 This first one is semantic security monitoring of
9 industrial control systems. So industrial control
10 systems, these are like SCADA, aren't like
11 traditional IT infrastructure in an office. These
12 are built out of hardware that typically have a 20
13 to 40 year lifetime as compared to, say, five years
14 with the computer you have in your office. It has
15 no ability to upgrade hardware or software and these
16 don't tend to be built with security in mind.

17 And so we've developed, over the last 30
18 years, a considerable amount of technology, of
19 varying success, to try to detect break-ins in
20 computer systems. This turns out to be hard, as you
21 all know. As you all know, your antivirus software,
22 your intrusion detection systems, we can only go so
23 far with this.

24 What this research is showing or is
25 observing is that industrial control systems

1 actually are more predictable. We know how they
2 operate. They are running a much narrower kind of
3 program, so this is a more tractable problem. And
4 so you can imagine, Stuxnet from a couple of years
5 ago, which was a break-in to a SCADA system. These
6 people are looking at ways to see whether you could
7 actually detect something like that to stop that
8 kind of attack.

9 Programming and reprogramming a pacemaker.
10 Pacemaker defibrillators, insulin pumps, these are
11 all small computers that allow some level of
12 reprogramming. The reprogramming is necessary to
13 personalize them for the patient.

14 This attack -- this was done by Kevin Fu.
15 He is now at the University of Michigan. They were
16 looking at attack methods to look at the information
17 or change the information in a pacemaker
18 defibrillator to be able to either leak privacy or
19 to do more damage. And they are using the
20 techniques that are available, such as the kinds of
21 controls that a doctor would use to be able to
22 adjust it.

23 This chart here just shows you the kinds
24 of things you could do. These are the attacks,
25 commercial programmer, software radio eavesdropper,

1 software radio programmer. You can see that these
2 first issues are all privacy, whether the patient
3 has an ICD, telemetry data from the ICD, obtain
4 information about the patient, name, age, private
5 telemetry.

6 But also, with some attacks, you could
7 actually change the device settings, which is sort
8 of a terrifying thing. In fact, it is so terrifying
9 that Hollywood got into it and they picked up a news
10 story of "Can Your Pacemaker Be Hijacked?" And this
11 also was picked up by Washington, when Mr. Cheney
12 was in fear that terrorists would hack his
13 pacemaker. So clearly there are a lot of issues in
14 terms of these devices, as you can imagine, that are
15 necessary for security.

16 Reprogramming automobiles. Automobiles,
17 you may or may not know, are also devices that
18 contain an awful lot of computers. I have been told
19 that the number of computers necessary on a BMW to
20 lock the door is five, that get involved. That's
21 because there are laws involved that, when the car
22 is in an accident, the doors have to unlock, so they
23 are fairly complex beasts.

24 Because of this, we all know about the
25 accidental -- things that might happen with cars

1 because of programming errors or hardware errors,
2 but there are also attack surfaces that are created
3 by these cars.

4 And so this is work done by Yoshi Kohno,
5 who I think is going to be on the panel later, and
6 my colleagues at UC San Diego, Stefan Savage and
7 Ingolf Kreuger, where they looked at ways of being
8 able to attack a car, going in through various
9 ports. It could be something as obvious as going
10 into the data port and something not as obvious as
11 going to the OnStar system remotely.

12 They were able to successfully break into
13 the car and change it in fairly interesting ways.
14 This is one of their examples. If you notice here,
15 the car is going 140 miles an hour but it is in
16 park. That's really hard. This car actually was on
17 blocks, it was not going anywhere. This was an
18 attack where they are able to show how they can
19 change it. You could also put on the brakes, deploy
20 the airbag. It was a vector of, because of the way
21 the system was designed, it could be attacked.

22 First, let me also say that NSF is not
23 eagerly funding research to try to get people to
24 break into cars and pacemakers, that's not our goal.
25 Our goal here is try to understand how to make

1 systems better. Much of the value of this research
2 was identifying systems that were felt to be secure,
3 but they weren't. These people have also gone on to
4 show how to secure them. But these are the kinds of
5 risks that come up as you start to instrument the
6 world around you.

7 This project here by Hari Balakrishnan,
8 Sam Madden, and Daniela Rus at MIT are looking at
9 issues of security and privacy in vehicular
10 cyber-physical systems. If you have an EZ-Pass or
11 similar device, you are not only monitored when you
12 are driving, but you can be monitored in many
13 different areas. In some countries, as you know,
14 there is pervasive monitoring and using surveillance
15 cameras. This information is used for including
16 insurance pricing, based on driving behavior,
17 restricted areas and tolling, high tolls for driving
18 in downtown London, for example, congestion pricing,
19 and so on. But there clearly are privacy issues
20 here as well. I mean, you may not want your
21 cardiologist to know where you are having lunch,
22 this could be an issue. Or you may want to not have
23 people know which kinds of places you visit
24 off-hours.

25 And so these people are looking at ways to

1 be able to fuzz the information geographically, to
2 be able to present the information necessary for the
3 intended purposes, but to restrict the use outside.

4 Finally, as I see we have another project
5 by Yoshi Kohno. We must like Yoshi. This is a
6 project in secure telerobotics. Telerobotics is the
7 process where a person in one operation operates a
8 robot somewhere else. This is often used for
9 telesurgery, for example operating on soldiers in
10 the field.

11 And this is important, obviously, it's
12 lifesaving things, but it -- and it avoids putting
13 rare and expensive doctors at risk, but of course an
14 action like this opens up several kinds of security
15 holes. How do you ensure that the actions being
16 done are not intercepted? Even a small change in
17 the timing could have a large effect on what the
18 doctor is trying to do.

19 So their approach on this is, again, much
20 like the first one I was talking about, in terms of
21 SCADA. How do you mill, roughly, what the doctor is
22 trying to do so you can look at things that are
23 moving outside of that envelope?

24 So I've given you four projects on the
25 Internet of Things to give you an idea, and then

1 four ideas that we've been trying to address in
2 terms of privacy and security.

3 So let me summarize: The Internet of
4 Things has been around for about 25 years in the
5 research community, going back to the work that Mark
6 Weiser did. Technological advances are moving very
7 quickly, RFID, Smart Dust. Smart Dust is another
8 term for a small computer that is used as a sensor.
9 University of Michigan, for example, is producing
10 something that is 1 mm cubic in size that has a
11 camera and communication facilities. They are using
12 them -- you can obviously scatter them anywhere, but
13 also they are using them for measuring pressure on
14 animals and such. Cellular communications, this has
15 all made IoT, Internet of Things, quite affordable.
16 We have come a long way in that.

17 In terms of commercial opportunities,
18 advances in control, verification, big data have all
19 led to tremendous commercial opportunities. There
20 is a lot of commercial interest in this. The
21 internet of everything, to use Qualcomm's term, or
22 the industrial internet, to use GE's term. These
23 are all issues where we are collecting information
24 and using it, basically big data and techniques, to
25 try to do things better. Say, predict when

1 airplanes need to have preventive maintenance.

2 And given all of this, security and
3 privacy are real issues and they need to be
4 addressed.

5 Thank you.

6 MS. JAGIELSKI: Thank you, Keith. Our
7 next speaker is Carolyn Nguyen. She is the Director
8 of Microsoft's Technology Policy Group.

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 PAPER SESSION TWO: CONTEXTUAL PRIVACY

2 MS. NGUYEN: Thank you, Karen, for your
3 kind introduction. And thank you Keith for giving
4 us such a wonderful overview of the technology
5 development of the IoT.

6 So good morning. I am very honored to be
7 invited to participate in the FTC workshop to speak
8 about the Internet of Things and really to share
9 with you some of my thoughts regarding the impact of
10 the Internet of Things.

11 I've been asked to speak about the impact
12 on the individual. Because a lot of times when we
13 speak about, you know, the swell of data, we forget
14 that, at the end of the day, there is an individual
15 in the middle of this, trying to figure out what to
16 do with this data and the impact of the data in this
17 really connected world.

18 So when one starts to discuss the IoT, as
19 Chairman Ramirez has already mentioned, and Keith
20 has made it evident, the first thing that really
21 comes to mind are the sensors that are expected to
22 be ubiquitously present and the potential for
23 everything inanimate, whether it be in the home, in
24 the car, or attached to the individual, to measure
25 and transmit data.

1 Keith told us that this got all started
2 because of the need for caffeine, just like the
3 internet got driven because of the need for email.
4 Since then, as Chairman Ramirez mentioned, this has
5 grown to include plants, a teapot in Japan that can
6 notify caregivers of unusual tea drinking patterns,
7 a headband with embedded sensors that can track
8 people's brain electrical activity and enabling them
9 to control objects and applications with their
10 minds, and my most favorite application, socks that
11 can help look for their twin. So the impact and
12 potential of the Internet of Things, it is
13 definitely a radical new world.

14 So lost socks aside, a unique aspect of
15 the IoT, as far as the individual is concerned, is
16 really its potential to revolutionize how
17 individuals will interact with the physical world
18 and enable a seamless integration between the
19 digital and the physical world as never before. It
20 is this ability that I will address and that really
21 merits our attention.

22 Today, people must master controls of
23 different types of technology and devices in order
24 to manage their environment to something that can be
25 done and behave according to their preferences. The

1 IoT, with its network of sensors and potential to
2 sense the environment, can help assist individuals
3 and people to make optimized and context-appropriate
4 decisions.

5 As such, the IoT can bring to the physical
6 world the level of personalization that is now only
7 possible in a digital world. This is a movement and
8 transformation from a world when machines respond
9 only to commands by the individual to where machines
10 can be enabled, with complex algorithms and adaptive
11 behaviors, and can act as intelligent agents and
12 proxies on behalf of the individual.

13 So back to the individual. As the
14 individual is increasingly objectified by the
15 quantity of data available about them, it's
16 important that we have a dialogue today and now, as
17 we are just at the dawn of the IoT, to create a
18 viable, sustainable data ecosystem that is centered
19 on the individual.

20 I want to emphasize that user-centered is
21 very different than having the individual in the
22 middle, trying to control all of this data about
23 them. So this is really an ecosystem that is
24 focusing on empowering and engaging the individual.

25 So here's what I'll cover in my talk

1 today. It is really the impact of the IoT on the
2 individual. It is really then, why is context and
3 trust relevant in this conversation? How do
4 individuals define context? We normally don't talk
5 about that so much so I'll discuss some research
6 that we've done. And lastly, what are some policy
7 considerations? We've already heard Chairman
8 Ramirez mention context today and Keith talked about
9 how the NSF is working to bring the people and the
10 individual into the technology.

11 For this talk, I will ask you to assume
12 that we are already in the world of the IoT, it is
13 here, and let's think about how to enable it,
14 instead of how to stop the data flow.

15 So let's first explore the ecosystem.
16 Taking a look at the evolution and the emerging
17 data-driven economy, this is how we all started,
18 where a person shares data with another person that
19 they have a good relationship with and can trust
20 that the data won't be misused. The terminology
21 that I use is that the data is being actively
22 provided to the individual.

23 In the evolution going forward, we evolve
24 from this model to where I share data with an entity
25 for which I receive a service. A store, a bank, a

1 post office. Again, this is usually an entity with
2 whom I either have a good relationship with or know
3 I can trust. And this is true, whether this is in
4 the physical world or in the digital world.

5 So if we evolve this a little bit further,
6 where there is now such an entity may be able to
7 share personal data with other entities, with or
8 without my knowledge. We talk about the
9 terminology, as this data that is being generated or
10 inferred as data that is passively generated about
11 me. In other words, I am not actively involved in
12 this transaction.

13 So as we move further in the evolution,
14 there is more and more data being shared. And
15 furthermore, it is now also possible that other
16 parties that are in my social network can share data
17 about me.

18 So for example, a friend uploading my
19 photo into the service. In this view, it is already
20 very difficult for an individual to control the
21 collection and distribution of information about me.
22 And traditional control mechanisms such as notice
23 and consent begin to lose meaning, as the individual
24 most often automatically gives consent without a
25 true understanding of how the data is distributed or

1 used.

2 Moving forward into the Internet of Things
3 with ubiquitous sensors, the situation is clearly
4 further exacerbated. We've already heard about
5 Fitbit, sensors in my shirt, sensors in pants that
6 can tweet out information about me, my car giving
7 out information about potholes in the street,
8 average speed, etc. There are devices in my home that
9 are giving information about activities,
10 temperature, whether I am home or not. Devices in
11 my workspace, as well as devices in a public space.

12 So increasingly, the amount of data that
13 will be generated, as was already mentioned this
14 morning, would be primarily passively collected and
15 generated.

16 It is, however, in the data-driven economy,
17 it is this flow of data that has the potential to
18 create new benefits and new innovations and create a
19 foundation for a new economy. Over-restriction of
20 this flow can restrict the potential value, but lax
21 regulation can clearly harm the individual and
22 violate their rights.

23 So what I will be talking about for the
24 rest of the talk is that new approaches are really
25 needed to enable and empower the individual to

1 control the use of their data, whether directly or
2 innately, by using sensors and the information that
3 is being generated for third-party proxies to help
4 control and help associate that the data will be
5 used in an appropriate manner to the user.

6 So what is the impact of this data on the
7 individual? Today, there is already an asymmetry of
8 power between business and individuals due to the
9 amount that is perceived to be controlled by
10 businesses. This is clearly not a sustainable
11 situation and in the world of the Internet of Things
12 and in the world of tomorrow, for a data-driven
13 ecosystem to be sustainable, the issue that must be
14 addressed is that the ecosystem must show,
15 demonstrate, that it is capable of earning the
16 individual's trust. And as such, it must be
17 centered on empowering the individual and such
18 mechanisms need to be at the ecosystem level.

19 What this does is that it takes what
20 Chairman Ramirez talks about in terms of privacy by
21 design, but instead of having it at the individual
22 industry and business level, this now has to happen
23 at the ecosystem level. In other words, there needs
24 to be interoperable privacy mechanisms where the
25 user permissions and preferences can be preserved by

1 multiple parties across the ecosystems, as well as
2 taking into consideration what are often dynamic,
3 changing social norms as well as cultural norms
4 across multiple countries.

5 So what are some existing work that was
6 already mentioned about context. I think you are
7 very familiar already here with what the White House
8 report has included, which is the notion of respect
9 for context within the Privacy Bill of Rights. The
10 FTC Chairman Ramirez already spoke about it this
11 morning, about the importance of the context, of the
12 interaction, and how data is used out of context and
13 it really needs individual input.

14 The World Economic Forum, in a series of
15 global discussions on its multiyear data project and
16 rethinking personal data, has found that, in the
17 world of a data-driven economy, there is really a
18 need to really move or migrate toward more of a data
19 use model. In order to do that, it is critical to
20 engage and empower individuals, so furthermore
21 really validating the notion that context is a key
22 element.

23 It also puts forth the role of technology
24 as part of the solution in enhancing the
25 trustworthiness of the data ecosystem. Based on

1 this work, we undertook a global research to
2 understand how people define context. We talk a lot
3 about context, but it is not clear what context
4 awareness means and what are the elements that
5 define context.

6 So between 2012 and 2013, Microsoft
7 undertook a multiphase project, qualitative and
8 quantitative, to look into what are the factors that
9 individuals take into consideration in determining
10 whether a given scenario involving use of data about
11 them, so not just data that they provided, would be
12 acceptable. We termed this context, or data use
13 context, generically.

14 So what we found was that there were
15 really two groups of variables, one that consists of
16 objective variables, in other words the facts about
17 the actual data use, and then a set of variables
18 that is more subjective, trust and value exchange.

19 In the objective variables, it has to do
20 with the type of data, the type of entity, in other
21 words, what is the entity that I am interacting
22 with. It is a retailer, is it a bank, is it a
23 bookseller, is it my employer, is it a government
24 agency?

25 The device context. What is the device

1 I'm using? Is it a mobile device? Is it my home
2 computer, is it a laptop, etc?

3 The collection method by which the data is
4 collected, how the data is used, whether I actually
5 consent to its use or whether it is used to automate
6 decisions about me.

7 And then the subjective variables. This
8 is where privacy becomes a difficult conversation
9 because it is very subjective. It has to do with
10 the level of trust that I have in the entity that I
11 am interacting with and it also has to do with
12 perceived value that I am receiving from the use of
13 my information.

14 In the second phase -- so this was data
15 that was, research that was done in four countries,
16 Canada, China, Germany and the U.S. The countries
17 were chosen because of the various different
18 approaches that they have towards privacy
19 regulations.

20 We followed up with a quantitative
21 research in eight countries to look at specific
22 scenarios so that we can determine what are the
23 relative importance of these factors in the
24 different countries and how do they vary across the
25 different countries.

1 So let me walk you through a series of
2 scenarios. I deliberately picked a rather
3 undesirable scenario that is probably relevant to a
4 lot of people here, looking at privacy. The
5 scenario is location data being collected from a
6 mobile device where the service provider here is
7 used to mean anyone. So it could be an online book
8 retailer collecting my information or a coffee
9 seller, I'm not going to mention any names, trying
10 to collect my location information as I am in the
11 area.

12 So in the first scenario, I say that data
13 usage is that the information is being collected to
14 make automatic decisions on my behalf. I am
15 unfamiliar with the company. So this is the first
16 time that I've walked into that coffee store or the
17 first time that I am entering into the book
18 retailer, and the use of the information has no
19 benefit to me.

20 So when we look at the acceptability
21 factor, it is very low. However, there are some
22 clear patterns here that are starting to emerge
23 which are the western countries, the countries to
24 the left, the acceptability is very low. This
25 includes the U.S., Germany, U.K., Canada, Australia

1 and Sweden. Whereas, China and India, because there
2 is actually -- the population is more tech-aware,
3 the acceptability of the scenario is higher.

4 So we vary this to say, in scenario two,
5 we keep it at the same, the base scenario is exactly
6 the same, it is still a company that is unfamiliar
7 to me and there is no benefit to me, but we change
8 the data usage to personalize my choice.

9 So what is the impact of this
10 unacceptability? So we see that there is some
11 increase, from a proportional perspective, much more
12 in the western countries than in China and India.
13 For example, in Sweden, the acceptability rate
14 increased more than two times, from 5 percent to 12
15 percent and it is much, much less, as you can see
16 there, just eyeballing it.

17 So what this says is that data usage is a
18 more important factor relatively, in the western
19 countries, but not necessarily in India or China.

20 Let's vary the scenario again. So we keep
21 it the same that the data usage is personalize my
22 choices, and the value of the exchange is still no
23 benefit to me, but the company is now someone who is
24 well-known to me. What is the impact of this?

25 You can start to see that trust is a large

1 factor, both in the western countries as well as in
2 the eastern countries, although proportionally much more
3 in the western countries.

4 The last variation is when we look at the
5 value exchange from no benefit to community benefit.
6 And what we see here, and this is a trend throughout
7 the rest of the survey, is that the value exchange
8 for community benefit is much, much larger
9 proportionally in China and India than in the
10 western countries. I am not going to make any
11 general comment about that.

12 So hopefully, you know, with some of these
13 data, I can -- you can start to see the point that
14 these factors really impact acceptability of data
15 use. And it is very much a nuanced conversation.
16 This is what makes privacy so difficult. And these
17 factors do vary across personal, social, and
18 cultural norms.

19 What are some of the other factors that
20 may impact context? Because what we did is we took
21 a fairly difficult problem and just took a fairly
22 straight-forward and limited approach to it. In our
23 research, we found that demographics, culture, and
24 perceptions also have an impact. Age, gender,
25 occupation, in terms of demographics, culture, in

1 terms of nationality, historical impact, the level
2 of technology adoption of a particular country, and
3 in terms of its population and regulations that are
4 in place. This may have to do risk perception and
5 so variations, in terms of perception of the
6 regulation.

7 So again, we took a first stab at defining
8 context, but there is a lot more work to be done.
9 This is a really complicated issue.

10 So how do you actually use this
11 information, again, to try to build out a context of
12 where a system, within the world of the Internet of
13 Things? Let's take the case where I'm a user and
14 I'm accessing a mobile device. The application is
15 being provided and then there is a user agent or a
16 proxy that would provide personalized UX to me.

17 How is that personalized UX. driven? Well,
18 it's driven by something that I call a recommender
19 system that implemented a variation of the model
20 that I just described. So this is how, by using and
21 by knowing and getting some information, either
22 through the application or through other things,
23 about the user and the session, I can actually
24 personalize data usage recommendations to the user
25 itself.

1 So by this way, if we look at it as, you
2 know, the beginning of starting to build out context
3 aware systems and the next step, in terms of
4 enabling trust within the system, so that we can
5 hold on to the preferences of the user consistently.

6 Now, if the user, remembering that, you
7 know, these are just systems and there are models
8 behind them, so if the user happens to make a
9 different choice or a different setting, the notion
10 is that this should then be captured in something
11 that we call a use preferences model. Now, the FTC
12 has the notion of common acceptable practices and by
13 capturing such use preferences, the notion is that
14 we can then start to look at changes in use
15 preferences dynamically. So this starts to look at
16 how can we build out dynamic systems. At the end of
17 the day, after all, the IoT is a completely dynamic
18 system.

19 So where can these systems be used? They
20 can either be used by a service provider to enable a
21 personalized or what we can contextual privacy, or
22 actually by users to assist in context-sensitive data
23 settings. So they can be used by both sides, again,
24 to assist the end-user.

25 So in conclusion, what I have presented

1 here are some preliminary findings that hopefully
2 will motivate you to think about the world of the
3 user and what user attitudes are with respect to the
4 user data. Hopefully, we can continue to explore,
5 throughout the day, in terms of health care, in
6 connected homes, in connected cars, with respect the
7 world of the Internet of Things. The only thing
8 that is sure is that, you know, the existing model,
9 in terms of we really need to transition more to
10 use-base and context aware data use is somehow -- we
11 feel that it is essential to creating a sustainable
12 ecosystem.

13 But just as Keith mentioned, you know,
14 privacy is difficult because you really need to take
15 into consideration the user, the human beings. It
16 really needs to be a multidisciplinary conversation,
17 not just technology, but at the same time economics,
18 ethical usage of data, and policy at the same time.
19 We talk a lot about technology research, but we
20 don't often talk about the need to do policy
21 research.

22 What I'm hoping for is, with some of the
23 messages that I'm talking about this morning, that
24 there would be some efforts to try to also look at
25 policy research. Again, put yourself in the future

1 world and in the world of the Internet of Things.

2 The last message I want to leave is there
3 is a lot more work that needs to be done in order to
4 understand the Internet of Things. We've never
5 encountered a system that is so dynamic and complex
6 and changing so quickly. It would be great if we
7 could work together to really understand what the
8 questions are so that we can formulate the problem
9 appropriately, before we jump to an answer.

10 Thank you very much.

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 PANEL ONE: The Smart Home

2 MS. YODAIKEN: If we could ask the Panel 1
3 panelists to come on up.

4 Hi, there. I'm Ruth Yodaiken. I'm with
5 the Division of Privacy and Identify Protection and
6 I will be co-moderating this panel with Mark Eichorn
7 here, who is an assistant director in the division.

8 While everyone is getting seated, let me
9 just say two things. It is a pretty crowded room
10 today and so we've been asked, if you have an empty
11 seat by you if you can just either squeeze in or
12 identify it, as people are going around and looking
13 for seats.

14 And also, if you are in the room and you
15 have a question during this panel, you should have a
16 question card, there were some outside. If not, we
17 have some paralegals who will be, honors paralegals,
18 who will be wandering around the room. You can flag
19 them and either give them a card that you've filled
20 out or ask them for one.

21 If you are watching online, there are
22 online methods for asking questions, including
23 Twitter and email.

24 Okay, so we are going to have short
25 introductory remarks from each of our panelists and

1 Eric Lightner is going to start us off. He is a
2 program manager for Advanced Technology Development
3 at the Department of Energy and Eric is the Director
4 of the Federal Grid Task Force.

5 MR. LIGHTNER: Thank you, Ruth. I
6 appreciate that. Good morning, everybody.

7 I thought a lot about what I should say
8 here today, thinking about what people are thinking
9 in the audience. Like, why is DOE here, why are
10 they involved in this? So hopefully I am going to
11 give you a little bit of context and maybe you'll
12 have some questions later about the story I'm going
13 to tell as to why we are involved and why we are of
14 interest here. And we are a small part of this, you
15 will see, from my little story here.

16 So I come from an office at DOE where we
17 do a lot of research and development. We work with
18 the utilities on modernizing the infrastructure to
19 supply electricity to homes and businesses
20 throughout the country. That is basically what we
21 do and we've been doing that for decades.

22 I guess about five, six, seven years ago
23 or so we realized that the industry really wasn't
24 taking advantage of all the information technology,
25 all of the communications technologies, and really

1 modernizing the way that they could be, really, to
2 meet the demands of users of electricity.

3 So we decided to work with the industry to
4 really come up with a term that we later called
5 Smart Grid, but basically said hey, what is the
6 future of the grid really going to look like and
7 what kind of functionality do we really want to see?

8 And the reason I mention that is because
9 one of the functions, one of the seven that we came
10 up with, was really actively engaging the customer.
11 That really hadn't been done in the past. In the
12 utility industry, you basically get your bill once a
13 month, it's confusing, you just look at the bottom
14 line, okay, that's what I owe, here you go, and
15 that's basically it.

16 So we really felt that was an opportunity
17 there, specifically, really to engage the customer
18 in how they use electricity, make them more aware of
19 how they use electricity, so they can make better
20 decisions about how they use electricity,
21 efficiently and for their own purposes of
22 potentially maybe saving some money or what not.

23 So we really got into trying to figure out
24 how we can bring technology to enable the customer.
25 We did some research in that area and, in 2009, we

1 got a big amount of stimulus funding, about 4.5
2 billion dollars, to work with the utilities to begin
3 implementing and adopting some of these
4 technologies. Well, it's a huge advantage, or an
5 opportunity, I should say, for us to really learn
6 about how are these technologies used, what can we
7 learn from them, how much do they cost, what is the
8 benefit to the consumer. So we started those
9 projects.

10 Around 2011, the administration came out
11 with the policy framework for a 21st century grid,
12 in which they had four pillars that say, hey, we
13 really need to focus on these things to advance our
14 grid. One of those was empowering consumers.

15 So with the ARRA dollars, with our
16 definition of empowering consumers, enabling
17 consumer participation, a lot of that money went
18 into advancement of infrastructure projects. So
19 smart meters, which everybody has probably heard
20 that term.

21 And so that really opened the door for,
22 okay, we have communication now, a monitoring point
23 at the consumer, that really opens the door for the
24 customers to know more about how they use energy.

25 So we started a number of, I would say,

1 initiatives around this, centered on the consumer.
2 A couple I will just mention quickly. One is called
3 Green Button and that's really an effort to
4 standardize the information, the customer usage, the
5 energy usage information that you can have access to
6 through your utility in a standardized format and
7 download that information and use that in different
8 applications.

9 We also stimulated the market by funding
10 some developers of technology to look at, okay, if
11 you have this standardized customer energy use and
12 information, what kind of applications and services
13 could we create around that. So we funded some
14 companies to develop some of those technologies.

15 That sort of gave rise to questions of
16 privacy. Hey, I want to use my information, I want
17 to look at it in a more detailed fashion. I
18 probably want to share it with third parties for
19 additional services to me, what are the privacy
20 implications of that?

21 So we started another initiative called
22 the Voluntary Code of Conduct on Data Privacy. This
23 is something that is actively ongoing. We are
24 working with utilities and a number of stakeholders
25 to really figure out what sort of -- just the

1 baseline of protections and processes that we can
2 put in place across utilities in a voluntary way.

3 Many utilities are regulated by their
4 states and they already have policies and laws about
5 how to handle data, but it's not consistent across
6 the states, so we really wanted to try to develop a
7 voluntary, consistent practice. So you, as a
8 consumer, would then feel more comfortable about how
9 that information is being used within the utility
10 and what the process is for you to give consent to
11 share that information with third parties of your
12 choice for different products and services.

13 And a real quick example, if I may, Ruth,
14 is why would we want to do this? Well, you know,
15 there's a lot of solar going on roofs nowadays. A
16 lot of people are purchasing those. And in the
17 past, the company really would look at what your
18 monthly usage was to help size that system. But now
19 they can ask you, hey, if you just give me access to
20 your Green Button data, which is hourly data of your
21 usage or better, they can much better size and
22 design that system to actually meet your usage
23 needs. So that's just a small example.

24 So instead of oversizing the system or
25 under-sizing the system, you know, based on just

1 your bills, they can much more accurately size that
2 system to fit your needs. So that's just one small
3 example.

4 So anyway, I think I should end there
5 because we don't have a lot of time. But questions
6 on any of these things, whether it be on the ARA
7 projects or our definition of Smart Grid or the
8 Voluntary Code of Conduct Process, I am here to
9 answer those questions, so thank you.

10 MS. YODAIKEN: And Eric, let me just ask
11 you, while you're at it, when is the next Voluntary
12 Code of Conduct meeting?

13 MR. LIGHTNER: The next meeting is this
14 Friday at the FCC at 9 a.m.

15 MS. YODAIKEN: Great. Okay, so next up we
16 have Michael Beyerle, who is a marketing manager at
17 GE Appliances and he is responsible for identifying
18 and developing new products.

19 MR. BEYERLE: Good morning. I'm Mike
20 Beyerle and I'm with GE Appliances.

21 We are actually working on our second
22 generation of connected appliances. In case you
23 didn't realize it, almost all of your appliances are
24 microprocessor controlled these days. Our top of
25 the line refrigerator will have three, maybe four,

1 microprocessors actually running it. BMW apparently
2 has me beat by one, but we can always fix that later
3 on.

4 In fact, some of our engineers view a
5 refrigerator really as a 72 inch computer, right,
6 that just happens to keep your food cold. They keep
7 wanting to give me a laptop version and I say no,
8 there's no value in that, right?

9 But you know, we are actually doing quite
10 a bit in this area. We have been working at it for
11 quite awhile. I'd like to tell you just a little
12 bit about what we are doing with some of our cooking
13 products.

14 First, let me talk about a little bit of
15 platform first. The platform is very, very simple,
16 very, very straightforward and much what you would
17 see with any other connected product. You've got a
18 device, in this case your appliances, tied back into
19 your home wi-fi router system. The wi-fi router
20 system is feeding into the GE servers, the GE server
21 allowing you to connect into your smart phone, your
22 tablet, whatever device you may have, as well as
23 some data storage. So very, very similar on your
24 appliances to what you might see for your tablet or
25 any other kind of device you might have inside the

1 house.

2 And the video is at the --

3 MS. YODAIKEN: At the end.

4 MR. BEYERLE: Okay, we'll talk through and
5 show the video at the end then.

6 Different things that you can do with it?
7 You say "Why do I want to connect my appliances?" The
8 connected appliance provides you some value and
9 convenience, in terms of the consumer. In this
10 case, you've got the ability to set your
11 temperatures remotely, the ability to develop new
12 recipes, to control the oven, you've got the ability
13 to change the cycle, to go from bake to broil, to
14 pull up special cycles, to use things such as your
15 meat probe to look at interesting new recipes that
16 you might not have cooked before. Things such as,
17 you know, lamb or temperatures for meat or fish or
18 any other kind of food that you might be interested
19 in.

20 You can monitor your products from various
21 locations inside your house and outside your home.
22 If you want to be outside in the garden, pulling
23 some weeds, while you are checking to see how the
24 roast is cooking, you can now do that without too
25 much trouble.

1 It will allow you convenience, right? The
2 ability to set clocks, to set special cycles, to
3 download recipes from our websites, to make your
4 life a little more convenient and to give you more
5 functionality from your products.

6 Here is just a little bit of an example.

7 (Video)

8 Our connected wall ovens are in the
9 marketplace today, we are selling them to consumers,
10 we are connecting consumers. Other products will
11 follow shortly. We will soon see refrigerators,
12 water heaters which will allow you to set the
13 temperature from upstairs, as opposed to having to
14 go down to the basement. You'll see your
15 refrigerators hooked up, your laundry, with the
16 ability to pull down new stain cycles. All of those
17 products will be coming to you within the next year.

18 Thank you.

19 MS. YODAIKEN: Thanks, Mike. Okay, next
20 is Jeff Hagins. Go on up. Jeff is the cofounder
21 and chief technology officer at SmartThings, the
22 startup that connects things in the physical world
23 to the internet.

24 MR. HAGINS: Good morning. So I wanted to
25 talk for a few minutes about some of the macro

1 trends here. We are really living in a world where
2 two big things are happening. Number one, we are
3 seeing ubiquitous smartphones. In the U.S., now
4 more than 70 percent of consumers have a smart
5 phone. In other countries, it is even higher than
6 that.

7 At the same time, we are seeing this
8 explosion of connected devices that is being driven
9 by reduction in manufacturing and costs for
10 designing hardware, but also in the reduction in
11 costs for how you actually connect.

12 And what is at the center of that is this
13 interesting development that, each of these
14 manufacturers is pursuing a model where I build my
15 device, I connect my device to my cloud, my
16 manufacturer-specific cloud, and then I give you, as
17 a consumer, an app for your smart phone. And it
18 begs the question, where this goes. Where does all
19 of this end up? Do I really end up, at the end of
20 the day, with an app for my oven and my refrigerator
21 any my hot water heater and my thermostat and my
22 General Electric lightbulb and my Sylvania lightbulb
23 and my LIFX lightbulb, and my Phillips U lightbulb.
24 I literally have three different apps for lightbulbs
25 on my phone right now.

1 And it just doesn't seem like this is
2 where this should end up, from a consumer
3 perspective. If I end up with more apps on my
4 phone to control the physical world than I have on
5 my phone to begin with, to control all of the other
6 stuff, it feels like we've failed the consumer in a
7 big way.

8 And so at SmartThings, what we are working
9 on is actually bringing a solution into the middle
10 of this. We've created a platform that is targeted
11 at the smart home, initially, and to put in the palm
12 of the consumer's hand not one app per device, but
13 rather one app. But more importantly, to allow
14 these devices to work together.

15 Because what the manufacturers are doing,
16 and I don't want to beat on GE or any of the others
17 because, in fact, what we are witnessing is the
18 right and logical evolution for where we are, right?
19 That it would be unreasonable, in fact, to expect
20 manufacturers to instantly work together to try to
21 make all of these devices work together and allow
22 you to use a single smart phone app, right? It
23 would slow down the natural evolution of things.

24 And so where we are is the right place, we
25 shouldn't act like it's not, but we also need to

1 work on platforms like this, right? A single
2 platform that can connect all of the devices within
3 the home, give you a single app for controlling
4 them, but again, more importantly, a single way in
5 which these apps or devices, rather, can work
6 together.

7 So that if I want to start the
8 internet-connected coffeepot not at a particular
9 time, but rather when I start waking up in the
10 morning, because I'm using a quantified self-sensor
11 that knows that I'm waking up. Waking up, not woken
12 up, right? I'm stirring, start the coffeepot. So
13 that by the time my feet hit the floor, the coffee
14 is ready, right?

15 Now that's an example of two devices
16 working together that frankly don't have any
17 business talking to each other, right? We hear a
18 lot about this idea that, well, your devices should
19 talk to each other. That actually seems like a
20 recipe for building incredibly expensive and
21 complicated devices, right? If my sleep sensor has
22 to know about my coffeepot, how much does the sleep
23 sensor end up costing? A lot, right?

24 So devices actually shouldn't talk
25 directly to each other. Devices should simply do

1 what they do, but we will need some of these types
2 of frameworks in order to allow devices to work
3 together. And in the end, to deliver real value to
4 the consumer. Because at the end of the day, this
5 is about value.

6 You know, I have 130 connected devices in
7 my home. And you should expect that, right? This
8 is the space that I'm in. But I can tell you that
9 most of those devices, in and of themselves, don't
10 deliver a lot of value. It's the software layer,
11 the applications that set on top of them that
12 deliver the value.

13 So what we sell at SmartThings are kits of
14 both hardware and connected devices, our own
15 hardware, but we even sell lots of hardware from
16 third-party providers like General Electric, so all
17 of the inwall switches in my house are General
18 Electric switches that are controllable.

19 And the timer is telling me that I'm out
20 of time, because I actually did start a timer. We
21 are redefining what the smart home means, because we
22 believe that this isn't just about applications, it
23 is ultimately about redefining services into the
24 home, right? Connected devices, as we've already
25 heard, provide an opportunity for integrated

1 services.

2 So finally and to wrap up, we believe that
3 the Internet of Things, done correctly, will provide
4 a lot of benefits, and I'm not going to read through
5 them. But in order to do that, there is a few
6 things that we believe in that are really important.

7 Our things and our data have to be
8 secured. And we, as the consumer or the owner of
9 our things, need to own the data that comes from
10 those things. They are our things, it should be our
11 data. Just because I bought it from a particular
12 manufacturer doesn't mean it's their data. It's my
13 data.

14 That sharing of that data then needs to be
15 contextual, and we've heard a lot about context
16 already, and explicit. These systems need to be
17 highly reliable and available and they also need to
18 be open. One of the things that we are very
19 concerned about, in fact, is manufacturers building
20 products that will only work together and that won't
21 be open so that they can be integrated with other
22 systems. Because again, the value in most, or in a
23 lot of cases, is in getting these devices to work
24 with each other.

25 Thanks.

1 MS. YODAIKEN: Thanks, Jeff. Lee Tien is
2 a senior staff attorney at the Electronic Frontier
3 Foundation, a public interest law firm active in
4 privacy and cyber security issues.

5 MR. TIEN: Good morning. I'm not really a
6 cheerleader for the Internet of Things. To me, it
7 raises a huge number of privacy and security issues,
8 to the extent that IoT devices entail ubiquitous
9 collection of large amounts of data about what
10 people do.

11 And I mean, I think that's the main thing,
12 that what we are talking about is collecting data
13 about people's activities, and therefore that is
14 always going to raise some very serious privacy
15 issues.

16 I also wanted to -- you know, we are
17 breaking up the agenda between like the home and the
18 car and various other sorts of ways. I want to
19 suggest that another way to think about this is, you
20 are talking about, as Mike was saying, about your
21 own devices. But you are also concerned about being
22 targeted by other people's devices. And you are
23 also concerned about -- or should be concerned about
24 the environmental collection, a non-targeted dragnet
25 collection from devices in the environment. And the

1 full range of privacy and concerns about the
2 Internet of Things has to be thought of in that
3 complete context.

4 So with respect to the home, my starting
5 point is probably pretty conventional. As Justice
6 Scalia said in the 2001 *Kyllo Thermal Imaging* case, in
7 the home, our cases show all details are intimate,
8 because the entire area is held safe from prying
9 government eyes.

10 Now we are not discussing government
11 surveillance today, but I think all consumer
12 privacy, anyone who thinks about the privacy issues
13 thoughtfully, is going to have an eye on what data
14 about household activities or personal activities
15 the government could end up obtaining, either
16 directly from the devices or from IoT providers,
17 whether using legal process or other less savory
18 means.

19 Smart meters are a good example. This is
20 an area where EFF has been very active over the last
21 five years, we participated in the (inaudible) in
22 terms of the privacy issues. And in California we,
23 along with the Center for Democracy and Technology,
24 helped write very strong FIPPS-based approach to
25 energy usage data that is in the hands of utilities,

1 recognizing in California that there was a lot of
2 serious privacy issues around the granular energy
3 usage data.

4 I like to use this quote from Siemens in
5 Europe a few years ago where they said, you know,
6 we, Siemens, have the technology to record energy
7 use every minute, second, and microsecond, more or
8 less live. From that, we can infer how many people
9 are in the home, what they do, whether they are
10 upstairs, downstairs, do you have a dog, when do you
11 usually get up, when did you get up this morning,
12 when you have a shower. Masses of private data.
13 And obviously, this is a European perspective, which
14 is especially solicitous of privacy, and yet the
15 ability to make those kinds of inferences from
16 energy usage data is clearly there.

17 Now in the California proceeding, one of
18 the things that we do not do is we do not regulate
19 anything about what the consumer, per se, can or
20 can't do with the data that they have. Indeed, the
21 whole thing is, right now, very consumer empowerment
22 based, because it is consumer consent that provides
23 the main way that utilities can hand the information
24 off or share it with someone else.

25 We have, in addition, sort of primary and

1 secondary purpose rules whereas, under the -- so
2 that anything that is not for energy efficiency
3 purposes ends up requiring express consent.

4 We also use rules that are modeled after
5 HIPAA business associate type rules, so that
6 downstream recipients of data shared from the
7 utilities are bound in a similar way.

8 In the current phase of the proceeding, we
9 are seeing a great deal of interest from academic
10 researchers, from commercial entities in the solar
11 field, and also from government in how to get data
12 from the utilities. And right now, they were late
13 to the proceeding so they now are unhappy with some
14 of the rules, because it is actually much harder
15 than they expected to get that data.

16 The thing that is interesting here is
17 that, while there are real privacy risks, very, very
18 few consumers seem to be aware of them. Indeed,
19 when I spoke at a public utility lawyers conference
20 about a month ago and we talked about the subject,
21 along with the utility representatives, nobody in
22 the room had any idea that there were privacy
23 issues.

24 And so the thing that -- one of the issues
25 I think we have to face is that the modern consumer

1 just doesn't know that much about what can be
2 learned from their data and therefore a lot of the
3 notice and choice issues that we normally rely on
4 for consumers to protect themselves, that's going to
5 be a problem.

6 And as we are doing surveillance of the
7 ordinary, and a lot more of the data is -- and it's
8 a collection of extremely humdrum data, people have
9 a tendency to underestimate what can be done with
10 it.

11 So I want to end here with a couple of
12 quick comments on the security issues that are
13 raised by things in the home. I think that you have
14 to worry also about the way that the wireless
15 networking exposes data to interception. We are
16 wary that industries who are moving into this space
17 are not necessarily as mature about the security
18 issues as those as, say, at Microsoft. The
19 relatively cheap or lower grade devices may lack the
20 computing resources or, for economic reasons, there
21 will be less incentive to put good security in them.
22 And fourth, that the security perimeter for IoT
23 devices is actually rather different because,
24 depending on where the endpoint devices are, there
25 may be a higher risk of direct tampering. And there

1 is also a likelihood of multiple or changing
2 environments that IoT devices are expected to
3 operate in, where they will connect promiscuously,
4 don't necessarily have the ability to really know
5 what kind of configuration of what the other device
6 is going to be like.

7 I think that one of the things that is
8 going to be important in this area is also the
9 ability of the consumer to exercise what we at the
10 EFF call the right to tinker or right to repair. I
11 think in the comments, there were some rather
12 interesting points about various kinds of consumer
13 rights that could be built into this area. But I
14 think one of the most important is actually being
15 able to know, inspect your device, and understand
16 them, to know what they do, because transparency is
17 going to be a big problem.

18 And I'll just end with a quote from
19 Microsoft in 2004, which actually did a really good
20 report on RFID for the FTC workshop where they said
21 that, "Trustworthiness demands not only that
22 technology providers create hardware and software
23 that embody integrity and provide fundamental
24 security with reliability and privacy protection,
25 but that all of these elements be demonstrated to

1 the public inclusively."

2 Thank you.

3 MS. YODAIKEN: Next we have Craig Heffner,
4 who is a security researcher with Tactical Network
5 Solutions, a cyber intelligence company based in
6 nearby Columbia, Maryland, with a focus on embedded
7 infrastructure security.

8 MR. HEFFNER: So I think, unlike most
9 people on this panel, I don't make things to make
10 consumers lives better, I try to break those things.
11 So I have a little bit different perspective than
12 maybe a lot of people. And obviously this works out
13 to kind of look forward into the future, how do we
14 deal with these problems. But I kind of want to
15 take a step back and talk about the problems we have
16 now.

17 I mean, the Internet of Things, I think,
18 really is -- it's a nice buzzword, but we don't
19 really need that term. We already have things that
20 are on the internet and we have a lot of them.

21 And consumer devices typically, they don't
22 have any security. At least by today's standards.
23 I mean, you have simple things like vendors leaving
24 backdoors in their products, either because it is
25 something that the developer left in and they just

1 forgot about or maybe they left it in so that when
2 they get a customer support call, they can remote
3 into the system and fix it for them and so it
4 lowers, you know, the time they have to spend doing
5 tech support and things like that.

6 And we are not even dealing with
7 sophisticated types of attacks to break a lot of
8 these systems. I actually teach like a five day
9 class on, you know, breaking embedded systems. And
10 people -- that's why I'm trying to condense five
11 days into five minutes here, but people are
12 astounded at, you know, especially people from the
13 security community who are used to breaking things
14 like Windows and PCs and things like that, they
15 don't really have experience with embedded devices,
16 are astounded at the lack of security that they have
17 typically.

18 And so I did a talk this year at a
19 security conference on breaking cameras, like the
20 ones we have in this room. And these devices range
21 from cheap consumer cameras, you know 30 dollars, 50
22 dollars, up through 1,000 dollar cameras, 1,000 a piece.
23 And I didn't have to do anything special to break
24 into them. They had backdoor accounts left on them.
25 They had simple vulnerabilities that anyone in the

1 security community who looked at it would be able to
2 break. And it doesn't take a lot of technical
3 expertise to do that.

4 And I think the real reason why these
5 exist, why we have these problems in embedded
6 devices is there is no financial incentive to
7 companies to make their devices secure. The example
8 I always throw out is, when is the last time you saw
9 a bad review on Amazon because some product had a
10 security vulnerability? Never.

11 You see a bad review on Amazon because it
12 had bad customer support or maybe because it lacked
13 features, so that's where they focus. They focus on
14 putting more and more features into their products,
15 they don't focus on security.

16 And this is a two-fold problem because,
17 with more features, comes more complexity and with
18 more complexity you have more potential to mess
19 something up, to have a bug in your software, to
20 leave something there that you didn't think about.

21 You also have a problem with combining
22 different technologies. So as we are trying to
23 integrate everything together and put more features
24 into our products and make end-users lives simpler,
25 you are combining a lot of different technologies

1 together and sometimes kind of mashing them together
2 when they may not necessarily work. Or you might
3 not necessarily understand the implications of
4 things.

5 A good example is of one vendor trying to
6 push cloud storage on one of their products. I
7 won't name it, but they are putting cloud storage on
8 their product and so they have these -- their
9 products trust certain domains on the internet,
10 certain servers on the internet, that are supposed
11 to be their actual cloud servers.

12 Well, they forgot to purchase one of those
13 domains. So I bought it and I now own a trusted
14 cloud server for that vendor. And so these are
15 simple things, right? I mean, I didn't even hack
16 anything, I just legitimately paid nine dollars and
17 bought the domain. And these are simple things that
18 people may not think of, and may not think through,
19 but they can be very difficult to go back and
20 change, especially in embedded products. Because
21 updating the software, updating the firmware, is not
22 necessarily trivial in many cases.

23 So going forward, I think we need to
24 really push vendors, give them some form of
25 financial incentive or perhaps a slap on the wrist

1 or something when they do things like this. And I
2 think the stuff the FTC has done with TRENDnet
3 recently is a good step in that direction.

4 Unfortunately, I don't think that trying
5 to educate users will get us where we need to be.
6 You know, the mantra for years in computer security
7 has been educate the user, educate the user. Well,
8 guess what? We've had security problems for
9 decades. That clearly isn't working. Users don't
10 understand the technologies they are dealing with.
11 I hear the term, people always say, people are so
12 technologically -- you know, they understand all
13 this technology. No, they don't. They have a phone
14 with pictures on it and they point at the pictures.
15 That is not understanding technology. My 1-year-old
16 can unlock my phone. She has no idea what
17 technology even means.

18 So I think we really need to push vendors
19 towards security as these embedded systems come out
20 and become more prevalent and, in reality, they
21 already are.

22 So if you have any questions on security,
23 that's what I'm here for.

24 MS. YODAIKEN: Thank you very much.

25 MR. EICHORN: Thank you for those

1 incredible presentations. I feel like I'm taking us
2 back to the Internet of Things 101, but I just want
3 to get, as a foundational question, you know, Keith
4 mentioned, you know, telerobotic surgery and
5 autonomous cars and Carolyn mentioned finding lost
6 sock pairs, which seems like a killer app, but all
7 of these things sound kind of futuristic. I am just
8 wondering, you know, to what extent the Internet of
9 Things is here now and sort of a reality today.

10 MS. YODAIKEN: In the home.

11 MR. HAGINS: I'll take that. Certainly,
12 we believe it is here today with the variety of
13 different killer apps. Part of what we are doing is
14 to actually trying to make it so that those apps are
15 something that is in the hands of the consumer to
16 choose which applications they want to layer on top
17 of their devices.

18 And so the extent to which it is here
19 today is really a function of whether those
20 applications are delivering real value to the
21 consumer, right? Because again, the devices, as I
22 said, the devices don't deliver the value, right?
23 At the end of the day, it is the software layer that
24 does something functional and useful for the
25 consumer.

1 And so it is here today and everybody in
2 the room can answer this question, right? Do you
3 have connected devices that are delivering value to
4 you in your home? And I think a lot of us would
5 say, yeah. There is probably at least one that is
6 delivering some kind of value.

7 In my case, the killer app is having a
8 sensor on my garage door so that, if I drive away,
9 my garage door never gets left open. To me, that's
10 the killer.

11 MR. BEYERLE: You know, I would agree. We
12 are also looking for those applications, right,
13 which allow the systems to do more, to deliver more
14 to the consumers.

15 You know, one of the examples I use is
16 what I refer to as the lasagna story, right? The
17 idea that a consumer should be able to download a
18 recipe for lasagna, let's say you are going to cook
19 a Stouffer's lasagna, right? You pull that recipe
20 down easily from the internet, you want to be able
21 to load it on to your range so that it can cook it
22 for you properly, make it nice.

23 At the same time, you'd like that system
24 to be able to prepare for things which might happen
25 afterwards, right? So for example, you'd like the

1 dishwasher to set up for say a steam cleaning cycle
2 because it knows it is going to see a bunch of baked
3 on, burned on cheese. You'd like your washing
4 machine to pop up a couple of stain cycles, you
5 might suggest tomato sauce and red wine, because
6 that is probably what it will see next because it
7 ties back to the lasagna.

8 How can I deliver a little more to the
9 consumer that makes the consumer's life a little
10 easier by giving them new applications and an
11 ability that they didn't have before.

12 MR. EICHORN: And I'd just say that being
13 able to turn off your stove when you are heading off
14 for vacation is kind of a useful thing, too.

15 MR. BEYERLE: There are two things we see
16 repeated requests for. One is to check to see if
17 my stove is off, right? Actually, three things.
18 The other one is to turn the water heater down when
19 they are sitting at the airport, because everybody
20 wants to do that. And the third one is to be able
21 to turn on the stove and preheat, right? So for
22 example, when they are at a grocery store and they
23 are coming home and everybody is rushed for time.

24 MR. LIGHTNER: And I think, you know, in
25 the electric industry we are kind of stuck behind

1 most -- I would think we are actively working on
2 getting consumers access to their own information,
3 in a standardized format.

4 Again, I mentioned Green Button in my
5 remarks, but that's really where we are at now. How
6 do we do that in a secure and private fashion, just
7 to give consumers that access to that information.

8 MR. EICHORN: And I think the Smart Grid
9 is obviously very well-developed. It is sort of a
10 --

11 MR. LIGHTNER: Well, that's not really on
12 a consumer level.

13 MR. EICHORN: Right, right.

14 MR. LIGHTNER: That's really about utility
15 operations more than anything else. How we are
16 going to automate and operate this system more
17 effectively and efficiently, to handle things like
18 natural disasters and other things.

19 MR. EICHORN: And Craig, what are you
20 seeing out on the internet as far as devices that
21 you can see online? A lot?

22 MR. HEFFNER: So a lot of stuff we are
23 seeing is network infrastructure stuff, so you think
24 of things like your wireless router, network
25 cameras. I don't think that things like toasters

1 and ovens are very prevalent on the internet right
2 now, but obviously they're just not prevalent,
3 period, in terms of something you can access
4 remotely.

5 And certainly as these technologies are
6 pushed forward, whatever they are, people will want
7 to have remote access to them, so you'll start
8 seeing more of them out there.

9 MR. LIEN: The only thing I wanted to add
10 is that I think it is clear that it's here, in the
11 sense that there is a lot of money being put into
12 this particular trajectory, but I think that what is
13 also here are little hints of the kinds of security
14 and privacy issues that we're going to have.

15 You know later today, we'll be hearing
16 from folks who are talking about medical device
17 security and automobile security and we've already
18 seen, in the early generations of internet connected
19 cars and remotely accessible implantable medical
20 devices, serious security vulnerabilities. And
21 obviously one of the big differences between, say, a
22 problem with your phone and a problem with your, you
23 know, diabetes pump or your defibrillator is that if
24 it is insecure and it is subject to any kind of
25 malware or attack, it is much more likely there

1 would be very serious physical damage.

2 So one of the issues around this is not
3 sort of thinking of this as the same kind of privacy
4 and security issue that we have had before, but one
5 that has much higher stakes.

6 MS. YODAIKEN: And we're totally going to
7 dive into that a little bit more in this panel, but
8 let's go through a couple of steps to get there.

9 So first, we talked a little bit about the
10 devices we are seeing now in consumer's homes. Can
11 you all talk a little bit about how those are
12 getting there? Are they devices that are being
13 manufactured to be smart, you know,
14 rolled out as you get a smart meter, or are there
15 technologies that are being rolled out that will add
16 connectivity to a device that you already have, that
17 perhaps wasn't originally manufactured that way?
18 Anyone want to talk about that?

19 MR. HAGINS: Well, certainly we are seeing
20 the whole spectrum of what you've just described.
21 There are lots of lots of cases where I can buy
22 sensors to attach to existing things, like a door,
23 to know whether it is open or closed. Or devices
24 that are advertised and promoted as connected
25 devices, where part of the clear function and

1 benefit of that device is its connectivity, ala the
2 thermostat.

3 But also devices where the connectivity is
4 a little bit more subtle, like the range or the
5 refrigerator, where the primary function of the
6 device is to keep things cold, right? And yes, it
7 may happen to have that connectivity.

8 So I think we are starting to see things
9 work their way into the home through lots of
10 different channels and pathways. And over time, you
11 know, we are going to see more and more and more of
12 that. And I think that the point there is that
13 devices are going to show up in your home that have
14 the capability to be connected, whether you like it
15 or not.

16 And so what's incumbent on the
17 manufacturers is, again, to give that transparency
18 and choice to the consumer, right? Just because a
19 device has the capability to connect doesn't mean
20 that it should.

21 MS. YODAIKEN: So Eric, can you just
22 mention -- with smart meters, are all the
23 capabilities turned on when they are installed or
24 are they --

25 MR. LIGHTNER: In general, no. Normally

1 in an AMI, in a smart meter, there is really two
2 radios, right? One radio that communicates your
3 usage back to the utility for billing purposes. And
4 a radio that is usually turned off, or that is
5 always turned off, for now, that would communicate
6 the usage directly to devices in your home. And
7 that currently is a function that is not utilized to
8 date.

9 So to really get access to your energy
10 usage information, you usually go through a web
11 portal that the utility has set up and that's
12 password protected and it's your account information
13 and that's how you usually get your usage
14 information. It's usually a day late, so today is
15 Monday, that usage won't really be available until
16 the next day, on Tuesday, for you to see.

17 So it's not in real time, that would be
18 the advantage of having communication directly with
19 the meter, into devices. It would become more a
20 real-time look at your usage, but for now, it is the
21 next day.

22 MS. YODAIKEN: And just -- oh.

23 MR. TIEN: And again, I think it varies a
24 lot with the industry, right? When we look at the
25 appliance industry, we look at some of these more

1 mature industries that have not been -- I mean, they
2 have a lot of embedded computing, but they are
3 fundamentally not like a Google or an Apple or a
4 Microsoft. Then, you are looking at sort of a
5 slower growth, I think.

6 Whereas, when I look at a company that --
7 one of the things we do at home is we play games,
8 right? At least the generation younger than mine,
9 very, very much into Xbox and Kinect and all of
10 these kinds of really, really cool gaming
11 technologies.

12 But these gaming technologies are ushering
13 in a tremendous amount of sensory collection and
14 capture in the living room, right? Between voice
15 commands and machines that are active that are able
16 to listen and detect whether or not particular words
17 are being stated in the room. They contain
18 biometric technology, so they can do some level of
19 face recognition and other kind of avatar
20 recognition for personality. This is, I think, one
21 of the most interesting factors for bringing this
22 kind of connectivity and technology into the home.

23 MS. YODAIKEN: So Lee has given us some
24 examples and also, when you were talking, you gave
25 us some examples of the type of data. We are just

1 focused on the data part that is being collected or
2 generated by these machines.

3 Can you all just add a little something to
4 that? What type of data, as we are going to start
5 diving in soon into the ramifications of that, but
6 what are we actually talking about? Because I think
7 there is a lot of different information about that.

8 MR. BEYERLE: Well, you know, in the case
9 of the appliances, right, as I mentioned, they are
10 smart appliances to begin with, right? So you've
11 got a refrigerator and the refrigerator is keeping
12 track, for example, of how often the door is open,
13 because we use that to determine when the
14 refrigerator ought to go into defrost. And we can
15 keep track, for example, when the doors are open,
16 right?

17 So you might have time, you might have
18 usage, you might have how many cycles you've done on
19 your washing machine. How often are you using the
20 white cycle or the color cycles, right? Those types
21 of information become available on the device. They
22 could be pulled down and a consumer can use them to
23 better change their usage behavior, right?

24 So if you know when you are using a lot of
25 electricity -- our first generation of appliances

1 were tied into those smart meters and you could
2 adapt the usage of your electricity to the time of
3 use pricing that you might have in your area. So
4 you could try to minimize the consumer cost.

5 You might realize, you know, how much
6 money you are spending to do a hot water wash versus
7 a cold water wash and change your behaviors, save a
8 little energy and save a little money. So all of
9 those types of usage information are available on
10 those appliances.

11 MS. YODAIKEN: And Jeff, you were going to
12 --

13 MR. HAGINS: Yeah, I think we see a couple
14 of things. Number one, of course, the devices are
15 generating data, and I'll get back to that in a
16 second.

17 But number two, the consumers actually add
18 contextual data into the systems. So with our
19 system as an example, consumers get to group devices
20 by room, for example. And so you can tell at my
21 house, by looking at the data that we have in our
22 system, right, I have my daughters' rooms. And what
23 are they named? My daughters' names, right?
24 Caitlin's room and Claire's room, et cetera, right?
25 And there are motion sensors in those rooms.

1 So access to that data would tell you my
2 childrens' names and whether they are in their room
3 or not. It's very, very private information. We
4 have less than 10,000 households today, so we are a
5 startup. We just started selling actively at the
6 end of August. Less than 10,000 households using
7 our product, we generate 150 million discrete data
8 points a day out of those 10,000 households. It's
9 an enormous amount of data, most of which would put
10 everybody to sleep.

11 It's not -- what's the battery level on
12 this particular sensor, every two minutes. What's
13 the signal strength on this particular sensor every
14 two minutes. Most of the data is not meaningful or
15 useful to anyone, and yet, as I've said, there's a
16 lot of -- you can get the entire context of my home.
17 Who is home, what rooms are occupied, the comings
18 and goings of the family. There is an enormous
19 amount of data coming out the house that has to be
20 protected. And certainly I'm at the forefront of
21 this as an industry, but as a consumer, I get very
22 concerned about that data.

23 MR. LIGHTNER: Well, I think as far as
24 utility is concerned, one of the major benefits of
25 advancing the infrastructure is being able to tell

1 whether the power is on or not on at your home. And
2 that's an incredible advantage now, especially like
3 in outage management. So if there is a storm that
4 comes through and your home is out, in the past you
5 had to call for them to know whether you were out of
6 power or not. Now you can know automatically, so
7 they can start scheduling crews and things to
8 target, you know, where the outage is directly. So
9 it's made it a much more efficient and quick way to
10 recover from outages.

11 I mean, that's one obvious benefit.
12 Not to mention some services that could be built
13 around that for the utility, right? They could send
14 you a text message like, hey, did you know your
15 power was out and it will be restored in an hour or
16 whatever.

17 So there's a whole outage management
18 benefit to knowing specifically, at the endpoints of
19 the system, where there is power on or off.

20 MR. TIEN: And the thing I wanted to add
21 on this, I mean, there's two quick points. One is,
22 it may be the same data. Sometimes it's the same
23 kind of data or the same kind of inferences can be
24 derived as might be from a more direct method. I
25 mean, certainly there is research in the area of

1 devices that are measurable -- hooked up to TV
2 monitors that can basically distinguish between
3 different types of movies and even identify movies
4 because of the signature of either the noise or the
5 power supply variations. You know, to an electrical
6 network Die Hard looks very, very different from
7 Remains of the Day.

8 And you know, another -- but you might
9 know that from what I watch on Netflix, but the idea
10 that the electrical signal variations are also a
11 vector for that may not be, you know, as well known
12 to people.

13 The other thing that I think is important
14 is the way that particular devices get identified.
15 And that may include, say, in the home, medical
16 devices, dialysis machines, et cetera, et cetera,
17 which become, you know, because of their addresses
18 or other kinds of specific identifiers, leads to a
19 high association possibility.

20 MR. EICHORN: So Lee just reinforced this
21 point, I guess, which is Jeff, in your presentation,
22 you had a slide about a lot of the benefits that
23 consumers get, which we skipped over pretty quickly.
24 But things like efficiency and convenience and so
25 forth, things like that.

1 But just for the panel, I just wanted to
2 ask what are the privacy and security implications
3 of all of this? And Jeff, do you want to start on
4 that?

5 MR. HAGINS: Well, as I've said, the data
6 that is going to come out of this -- and everyone
7 has pointed this out, right? You can derive an
8 awful lot of very interesting and useful information
9 about the data that is going to come out of this.

10 I think, and to echo Craig's point and
11 maybe go a little deeper, it's not just that
12 consumers don't understand the technology, it's that
13 the people who are building it don't understand it.
14 And for the non-engineers in the room, just because
15 I'm a software developer doesn't mean I understand
16 anything whatsoever about the security of an
17 embedded device. Just because I know how to write
18 PHP code on a website doesn't mean I have any
19 appreciation for that at all.

20 And so, as engineers, we tend to think in
21 this black box kind of way, right? I use these
22 tools that are black boxes and a black box might be
23 a piece of hardware, it might be utilities in an
24 operating system, et cetera.

25 And so, you know, part of the issue from

1 the security and privacy perspective is that the
2 companies that are building this technology don't
3 actually have all of the skill sets that they need
4 and they are not applying them correctly to be able
5 to actually address security and privacy from top to
6 bottom.

7 MR. HEFFNER: Another issue that I've seen
8 a lot is that a lot of companies, they are selling
9 products, so they are trying to cut costs. So are
10 they going to hire the best developers? No. They
11 are going to hire the developers who work the
12 cheapest. And those typically aren't the best
13 developers and they are not going to be the ones who
14 have the most experience with the technologies they
15 are dealing with. They are going to be the ones who
16 make rookie mistakes because they probably are
17 rookies.

18 And without a good quality assurance
19 process, which also takes money and people and
20 affects their bottom line, those types of bugs will
21 make it out into products in the wild.

22 MR. EICHORN: Lee, let me follow-up on a
23 point that you raised earlier about the dragnet,
24 because a lot of the products we have been talking
25 about here for the home are products where I, as the

1 consumer, go out and affirmatively seek it out and
2 hook it up and connect it to my smart phone or
3 whatever. So talk about the dragnet a little bit.

4 MR. TIEN: Well, I mean obviously I have
5 been working in a smart meter environment, so that's
6 one where, certainly in California, consumers don't
7 have a whole lot of choice. The PUC has basically
8 allowed PG&E and the utility to simply install smart
9 meters. So that is sort of the classic example
10 where you are instrumenting homes, with or without
11 consumers real consent.

12 And it becomes part of what sociologists
13 would call the furnished frame, as opposed to
14 something that you deliberately chose to bring into
15 the home environment, it's just there.

16 The variation on a furnished frame in the
17 Internet of Things is that you don't really
18 understand what it is that you brought into the
19 home. You know you brought in an internet connected
20 device, but as I mentioned before, you have no idea
21 what the implications of it are.

22 You know, everyone in this room is
23 familiar with the Target pregnancy assessment score
24 issue, which is a classic example how, not so much
25 on the technology software/hardware side, but on the

1 data side, people just don't understand how various
2 kinds of big data, operations can analyze the data
3 to bring much more out of it than you ever would
4 have expected.

5 And so this is not necessarily -- and it's
6 not targeted because it's not like, gee, I want to
7 know about you. It's that here's a lot of data
8 that's become available, through the fact of
9 embedded sensors. And I'm -- it's really a larger
10 issue in the build environment overall. We see it
11 in parking meters and we see it in various kinds of
12 transportation and other context.

13 But it just produces these very, very
14 large masses of data, which you can do all sorts of
15 really fascinating analysis of, but the implications
16 of that are that, even if you're not being targeted,
17 it can be figured out, many, many interesting things
18 about you, that you might not want, or probably
19 don't want, anyone who has access to the data to be
20 able to figure out.

21 MR. EICHORN: Yeah, I was thinking of --
22 this is an application outside the home, but in the
23 U.K., they've had some instances of garbage cans
24 that were internet enabled and were tracking
25 people's locations around, you know, I guess,

1 London.

2 MR. TIEN: Yeah, I mean government, it's
3 an interesting question that we haven't talked about
4 a lot, you know, sort of government embedding of
5 these types of technologies into objects. I think
6 we might get into that with the cars, because I
7 think one of the big vulnerabilities in the car that
8 Professor Kohno looked at is that there is a
9 weakness in the onboard wireless interface that is
10 apparently a regulatory mandate. So you are sort of
11 stuck with a security problematic interface in
12 automobiles. And that's not out of malice, that's
13 just simply out of, I believe, a failure to do the
14 good technology work.

15 MR. EICHORN: So, we have a question from
16 the audience and it is basically about, you know,
17 third-party sharing, which we haven't yet discussed. So
18 about companies that have a direct
19 relationship with consumers, but may be sharing that
20 data in other ways and also whether information can
21 be subpoenaed as well.

22 I guess I'd ask Mike, do you share
23 information that you get from the use of the oven?
24 Do you share that with third-parties or --

25 MR. BEYERLE: Well, right now we have very

1 little data to share with anybody. We are trying to
2 acquire some more data as we go along, as the
3 product is rolled out.

4 I mean, we've got a very strong privacy
5 policy. I mean, our kind of view of the world is
6 that the data belongs to the consumer, that you
7 ought to tell the consumer what kind of data you are
8 going to collect, what you are going to do with the
9 data, and who you might share that data with.

10 So for today, we do not share the data
11 with anyone else, right? We may choose to market
12 something to you, right, based upon your behavior
13 interacting with GE, but we will tell you that ahead
14 of time. So today, we do not share the data.

15 MR. EICHORN: And Jeff, what about the
16 SmartThings model? Because part of the whole idea
17 is that, as you said, you know, your alarm clock
18 will allow you to sort of interface with some other
19 app that is based on the time that you woke up or
20 whatever, but does that information necessarily go
21 somewhere and get shared or can it be resident --

22 MR. HAGINS: It stays on our service, so
23 it goes into the cloud. It doesn't get shared with
24 anyone necessarily, because when we talk about
25 applications, they are actually running within the

1 SmartThings service.

2 That said, we do support a model that
3 allows an application, that the consumer might
4 install, to share certain information externally,
5 but part of that model is an agreement, it is that
6 contextual approval by the consumer that says this
7 application is going to share this information for
8 the following purposes, right, with the following
9 third party. And the consumer has to agree to that
10 sharing contextually before that application is able
11 to access that information.

12 So we certainly believe in the idea that
13 there is value that the consumer may want, right,
14 that can be gained through sharing of information,
15 but it has to stay entirely under their control.

16 And I think we are taking steps in the
17 right direction, in terms of that contextual sharing
18 of information, presenting explicit information in
19 front of the consumer about what is being shared and
20 why.

21 Whereas there are so many examples today
22 of cases where information is getting shared, like
23 how many people have pushed the button to say "okay"
24 on a notice from your phone that says such-and-such
25 application wants access to your location. And you

1 say, okay.

2 Well, what's it doing with that
3 information, right? And does it mean that the phone
4 is just accessing the location, that the application
5 is only accessing the location local to the phone or
6 is it accessing that location information and
7 shipping it off somewhere? And the answer is, you
8 don't know. But you've said okay.

9 So I think that kind of context is just
10 super, super important.

11 MS. YODAIKEN: Great.

12 MR. TIEN: And that's assuming, you know,
13 that the device even has any kind of an interface
14 for the user, right? Many of the devices -- I think
15 many of the devices we would be looking at,
16 especially with smaller ones, I mean, we already
17 have display problems even with the machine that is
18 designed to show you all sorts of things.

19 The idea that anyone would -- you can't do
20 80 screens, it doesn't make sense. And if it is an
21 alarm clock, that is not actually going to be
22 providing any sort of direct notice. You know, the
23 entire sort of notice and choice aspect of Fair
24 Information Practices has a real breakdown with a
25 lot of these kinds of built-in devices.

1 MS. YODAIKEN: So Eric, I know you're
2 trying to jump in and tell us this is a little bit
3 different in utilities, is that what you were about
4 to say?

5 MR. LIGHTNER: Yeah. I mean, the utility
6 industry is fragmented, in that there are several
7 different kinds of utilities, right? So for the
8 most part, I think sharing information through
9 large, investor-owned utilities is regulated and
10 very much closely monitored. You need to give
11 consent and those kinds of things for third-parties
12 to have access to your information.

13 But as far as municipalities, electricity
14 providers, due to conflicting regulations or
15 conflicting laws, transparency laws, so if you're a
16 customer of a municipality, your energy use
17 information is public information. I mean, anybody
18 has access to that, by law. And it varies state to
19 state, there is not consistency across states in
20 this category.

21 So it's really convoluted, I would say,
22 and complicated in the electric industry and it
23 really depends on who your provider is and what
24 state you're in.

25 MS. YODAIKEN: Okay, so I'm going to jump

1 in next to move us on, because we have about 15
2 minutes I think.

3 There are questions from the audience
4 about how these devices, and I won't say talk to
5 each other, Jeff, I got your message. But how these
6 devices kind of interact, right? So some of the
7 systems may be proprietary, other systems may be
8 more open. And we've heard several mentions of
9 wi-fi, perhaps, at home.

10 Can you all talk a little bit about how
11 they actually are connecting and any implications of
12 that?

13 MR. HAGINS: So there are a number of
14 different standards that apply in the home. In our
15 case, we support three different standards, wi-fi
16 being one of them, but also two different home
17 automation standards that are networking standards
18 specifically for connecting these kind of home
19 automation devices.

20 One is a standard called Zigby and the
21 other is a standard, pseudo-standard called Z-wave.
22 These are both mesh networking standards that are
23 wireless, different frequencies. Zigby is 2.4
24 gigahertz and Z-wave is a 900 megahertz ISM
25 standard, but these are RF standards.

1 At the end of the day, Zigby and Z-wave
2 actually end up being potentially more secure than
3 wi-fi. And I'd be interested as to what Craig has
4 to say about this, but one of the interesting things
5 that we are seeing, and Craig made this point, is
6 that device providers tend to rely on the home
7 network itself as the security boundary, as the only
8 security boundary. Once you get that device
9 connected to your wi-fi network, that's it.

10 And if you have security on your home
11 network, then that's the security. And if you don't
12 have security on your home network, then there is
13 none whatsoever, right? But once the device is
14 connected to that network, that is the only
15 security.

16 So I think there is a lot of room for
17 improvement, in terms of, you know, the context, the
18 security context for the devices on these networks.

19 MR. HEFFNER: Yeah, so one of the problems
20 obviously with using wi-fi is that you rely on the
21 end-user having a secure wi-fi connection. And if
22 that wi-fi connection is not secure, your data is
23 now not secure, unless you've taken additional steps
24 to encrypt it or otherwise secure it.

25 So I don't think that to rely on their

1 wi-fi being secure is particularly good. Even in
2 situations where the end-user has done best
3 practices, we've seen other technologies come out
4 that subvert those.

5 Wi-fi protected set-up, I don't know if
6 anyone has heard of that, if you have a wireless
7 router, pretty much anything made since 2007 has
8 this little push button on it. And the whole idea
9 behind it was that, hey, end-users can't set-up
10 stuff securely, even if they use the right, you
11 know, encryption, like the strongest encryption,
12 they choose a weak pass-phrase because it is
13 something that they are trying to remember.

14 So the idea was look, you push a button on
15 your router, you push a button on whatever you want
16 to connect to your wireless network, and they
17 automatically exchange, in a secure manner, this
18 network key so this device can connect to your
19 network. So you can have a very long,
20 auto-generated, very random password that you don't
21 have to remember.

22 The problem is that that technology, WPS,
23 was itself broken. And so attackers can come along
24 and break WPS and then, oh yeah, here's the network
25 key.

1 And so now it doesn't matter how secure --
2 how good your encryption is, I have the encryption
3 key and I can decrypt everything.

4 And you mentioned Zigby, I think Zigby
5 does have -- with that in mind, Zigby does have the
6 potential to be more secure. However, it has been
7 broken. It has been shown, at least -- I don't know
8 if they've come out with a new standard since there
9 were some researchers who looked at it and found
10 that the encryption could be broken.

11 So these are technologies that a lot of --
12 I am not an electrical engineer, but I do hardware
13 stuff, obviously since I work with embedded stuff
14 and I do build stuff, and it is technology that a
15 lot of people, including myself, rely on. We say,
16 hey, here's a chip, plop it down on your circuit and
17 it just works. And you are kind of trusting all of
18 that underlying stuff to have been engineered
19 properly and that might not necessarily be the case.

20 And if stuff like that is broken, it is
21 something that typically is very difficult, if
22 possible at all, to upgrade. Everything deployed is
23 insecure at that point.

24 MR. HAGINS: The other thing that we are
25 seeing I think is interesting is that the level of,

1 regardless of the connectivity, the level of
2 security that we are seeing across devices tends to
3 be relevant to some perception of risk on the part
4 of the manufacturer.

5 Meaning that connected lightbulbs tend to
6 have no security whatsoever, but the connected door
7 lock tends to have more security, right? Because
8 the manufacturer doesn't perceive, and rightly so,
9 that the lightbulb should be secure. And so they
10 put a lot more energy into securing the doorlock
11 than they do the lightbulb.

12 And the question becomes whether that is
13 -- is that an okay thing from a consumer
14 perspective, right, that somebody can drive along in
15 front of my house and hijack my lights, right?
16 Which is completely doable.

17 MS. YODAIKEN: So -- yeah, go ahead.

18 MR. BEYERLE: I was just going to jump in
19 with a couple of thoughts. One, and we want
20 security by design, but it's difficult for the
21 consumer. Because we want the consumer to input a
22 32 digit character string, right, to be able to
23 connect two devices, and they don't get it right
24 very often. And we started there, so we've kind of
25 brought it back a little bit and have tried to make

1 it easier, but you don't want to make it too easy
2 that it causes problems.

3 But you have to make it so a consumer can
4 actually use the devices, otherwise it provides no
5 value, right? So you've got to work with those two
6 trade-offs.

7 But there are things you can do to make
8 these devices secure as well as safe, you know. For
9 example, all of our appliances maintain their own
10 software inside of there. So you can't set your
11 range to 1,000 degrees. Somebody can't set your
12 refrigerator to 90 degrees and have all your food go
13 bad and the milk spoil. They only work within
14 reasonable parameters that a consumer might use the
15 product for. So you can build that software into
16 the devices themselves, which further adds to the
17 security and the safety in the system.

18 MR. EICHORN: So, there were a couple of
19 reports that came out yesterday, white papers
20 basically, and they both suggested a similar thing
21 which is that the Internet of Things presents some
22 new challenges to notice and choice.

23 And one conclusion that they both
24 supported was that basically, because of the
25 potential new uses of information that may occur to

1 companies after collection, that sort of the idea of
2 specifying the purpose for what you are collecting
3 information is sort of passe.

4 What do you all think of that?

5 MR. HAGINS: I'm a big fan of contextual
6 privacy and contextual sharing. You know, our terms
7 of service say specifically that we use the data
8 only in as much as we need it to provide the service
9 that we are delivering back to the consumer and that
10 anything beyond that has to have explicit notice and
11 consent from the consumer.

12 That sounds like a cop out to me, it
13 really does. That it's not -- it's not an easy
14 problem, there's no doubt. But I think that there
15 is also no doubt that, if we just say that that's a
16 passe notion and don't try to solve it, that
17 predictable things are going to come from that.

18 MR. TIEN: And let me jump in here for a
19 second. I mean, the predictable things that happen
20 when large, large amounts of consumers' information
21 is stored is that they -- it either gets monetized
22 or it gets made accessible to the government. And
23 the question of government access which was raised
24 by an earlier question is a very significant one,
25 especially when you -- because what you are

1 essentially talking about is that an infrastructure
2 -- when you look at it from a law perspective, the
3 Internet of Things is an infrastructure of
4 surveillance.

5 And so the only question is, how do you --
6 is there a way to actual govern government access to
7 that kind of information? And all of the security
8 stuff that we've been talking about is, you know, in
9 this day and age, we have to wonder about how well
10 that actually works as a defense against any kind of
11 subpoena or other kind of legal or nonlegal process,
12 given that we are seeing a lot of operations now
13 that are designed at obtaining keys.

14 And to use SSL as a relatively convenient
15 kind of process, you're talking about a key -- and
16 so if there is a compromise of this private key, it
17 compromises every communication, you know,
18 transaction that uses it.

19 So the question of surveillance naturally
20 sort of leads us to say, well, you know, there
21 should be strong presumptions in favor of minimizing
22 not only collection, but minimizing retention.

23 MS. YODAIKEN: So along those lines, I
24 guess, we are talking about all of the things that
25 can go wrong and folks who are trying to, you know,

1 make some effort to secure devices before they are
2 in the home, what are some of the things that these
3 companies should be doing?

4 And let me start off with Craig, because I
5 think Craig has an idea of what they're not doing,
6 but when you were talking up here, you talked about
7 how there were really simple things that have been
8 overlooked.

9 MR. HEFFNER: Yeah, so I mean basic best
10 practices in writing code, really. I mean, we've
11 known for years that there are things that you
12 should not do if you are dealing with untrusted
13 data, i.e. data from an outside source, like a user
14 or anybody else. And you see them doing these
15 things that, you know, people for literally decades
16 have been saying don't ever do this, this is bad.

17 And it is clearly an experience coupled
18 with, I'm sure, a push from management to get a
19 product to market. And so they are trying to push
20 this product out as quickly as possible and they do
21 whatever they need to do to get it working, but that
22 doesn't mean that they've done it in a secure manner
23 or that they've done it properly.

24 So I think that, if you can get vendors to
25 realize, or if you can make, somehow, the market

1 affect the bottom line of the vendors when they do
2 insecure things like this, then they will actually
3 spend money on that.

4 Until then, I don't think we are going to
5 see vendors take security really seriously. I think
6 the bottom line is, until consumers care enough to
7 stop buying their products, vendors aren't going to
8 care.

9 MR. HAGINS: Yeah. Well, I've got a long,
10 long list of what, you know, of what vendors should
11 be doing that they probably aren't, but let me try
12 to give you some of the highlights.

13 You know, I think security from top to
14 bottom, in every possible aspect of your product
15 architecture. From a skill set and an
16 responsibility perspective, I would guess that if
17 you went into most of these manufacturers or vendors
18 and tried to find somebody who had security in their
19 job title, you wouldn't. And so there is some kind
20 of simple organizational and responsibility kind of
21 approaches here where, if someone at an executive
22 level, has responsibility for security, it tends to
23 drive hiring and processes and mechanisms throughout
24 the entire organization that will improve security.

25 I think basic best practices from

1 development and networking, et cetera perspective
2 are important. But also, you know, we've talked a
3 lot about the data that comes out of your devices,
4 but not about the control -- a little bit about the
5 control, but not enough about the control of the
6 devices themselves.

7 So as an example, in our service, in our
8 platform, you know, we -- I've talked about
9 contextual sharing, but in fact even the
10 applications that we write on our platform have to
11 have explicit authorization from the consumer in
12 order to access a particular device. So even our
13 own applications can't access a device unless you,
14 as the consumer, say that's okay.

15 And so we've built -- it's security by
16 design. it sounds a little trite, because we say it
17 all the time, but it is, you know, building security
18 into every possible level and layer and to not just
19 look at security as something where you are
20 addressing a threat or an attack vector from the
21 outside. You have to address it from inside out and
22 address all levels.

23 MR. TIEN: I want to throw in just a
24 couple of quick points. Earlier, I talked about the
25 right to tinker, the right to repair, those sorts of

1 important things for the consumer. And obviously no
2 one assumes that everyone is going to be able to
3 hack their own devices, the general rationale here
4 is that, if they are open enough so that people can
5 play with them, then the security researchers and
6 the hacktivists -- will apt to really be able to do
7 some decent testing and analysis of what is going on
8 and how others understand what the devices do.

9 The other, I think the other really,
10 really big issue here is simply that the companies
11 need to make -- somehow figure out a way around the
12 incentive problem, or we have to figure out a way
13 around the incentive problem. It is not always that
14 mismatch, it is just structurally the market is
15 going to be very, you know, geared in the wrong
16 direction for what we need. And I think we are
17 going to have to expect the monetization of data,
18 the over-collection of data, and the weakening of
19 security without a large systemic approach.

20 MR. EICHORN: We are about to wrap up, I
21 guess. There is a question from the audience about,
22 is there any device that would not be more useful if
23 internet connected?

24 And I know there is an internet connected
25 toilet, so my answer would be no, but in a

1 corollary, is there any device for which there is
2 not a security or privacy risk? I don't know if
3 anyone wants to jump on that.

4 MR. HEFFNER: So I think, from the
5 standpoint of security, let's say that you
6 hypothetically have a device that you don't care if
7 someone breaks into, you just don't care. It has no
8 important data on it whatsoever.

9 But if I, as someone out on the internet,
10 can break into a device that is inside your network,
11 I am now inside your network and I can access other
12 things that you do care about.

13 So I would say, at least theoretically,
14 no. There should never be a device on your network
15 that you shouldn't care about the security of.

16 MR. EICHORN: I think on the smart meter
17 as well, I mean, there are things that you might not
18 care about where, you know, you might not care about
19 your toaster, if someone knows that your toaster is
20 on or something. But then, as Lee mentioned, if it
21 is continual real-time data, somebody could figure
22 out what TV show you are watching that you might
23 care about or --

24 MR. LIGHTNER: Well, but that's not -- I
25 mean, smart meters basically monitor the total usage

1 of your home, not individual circuits or plugs, so
2 it's really apples and oranges really.

3 MR. EICHORN: And also they don't -- they
4 usually do not report on a real-time basis, right?
5 It is usually about a 15 minute snapshot or --

6 MR. LIGHTNER: The data is usually
7 collected in 15 minute intervals, that's correct.

8 MR. TIEN: It does raise a perimeter issue
9 though, right? I mean, there are a lot of ways you
10 can design the systems for devices to strongly favor
11 local storage. So you can imagine systems that
12 utilize connectivity and computing resources, but
13 keep the data within the home boundary or at least
14 keep the interesting variations within the home
15 boundary.

16 I mean, in the smart meter area, people
17 have talked about a neighborhood or block
18 aggregation and various other types of techniques
19 where the signal -- where it is not necessary, you
20 might believe, to get the -- for the energy
21 efficiency uses or for demand response to actually
22 know things to a certain level of detail.

23 So a lot of what we are talking about is
24 how much detail do we need and how much data
25 actually has to leave the home or device in the

1 first place.

2 MR. LIGHTNER: Right. So that's not in
3 the application --

4 MR. HAGINS: And my advice for consumers
5 is, certainly there is no rush to connect things,
6 but rather focus on the real problems that you want
7 to solve, right?

8 What is -- in my case, having my garage
9 door left open overnight, you know, repeatedly, led
10 me to want to solve that problem because I've got
11 valuable things in my garage that I don't want to
12 have disappear. That's a problem that I wanted to
13 solve.

14 So I think if you focus, as a consumer,
15 from the standpoint of the value that you want to
16 create and the problem that you want to solve,
17 that's what should limit, you know, what things that
18 you connect in the near term.

19 MS. YODAIKEN: Okay, great. I think we
20 don't have any time for anything else. So thanks to
21 all of our panelists, it's been great. I'm sure
22 this conversation is going to continue.

23 And now, we have a 15 minute break before
24 our keynote speaker.

25 (Whereupon, there was a brief

1 recess.)

2 MS. MITHAL: Thank you everyone. If
3 everybody could take their seats. My name is
4 Maneesha Mithal and I am with the FTC's Division of
5 Privacy and Identity Protection.

6 It is my absolute honor and privilege to
7 introduce our keynote speaker at today's Internet of
8 Things workshop, Mr. Vint Cerf. Now, Vint Cerf
9 needs absolutely no introduction. And for those of
10 you who do need an introduction, we have his bio
11 outside with the materials.

12 Let me just spend one second going over
13 some of my favorite things that I picked out from
14 his bio, including just some nuggets.

15 So as many of you know, he is Vice
16 President and Chief Internet Evangelist for Google.
17 He has been known as one of the fathers of the
18 internet and, in terms of the awards he's won, they
19 include the Presidential Medal of Freedom, the Queen
20 Elizabeth Prize in Engineering, the Library of
21 Congress Bicentennial Living Legend Medal, and my
22 favorite, simply from Stanford Engineering School,
23 Hero.

24 So Mr. Cerf has agreed to take questions
25 after his presentation, so we have paralegals coming

1 around with notecards, so you can write your
2 question on a notecard. I will sit here, I will
3 take the notecards, and we will have ten minutes of
4 Q&A at the end of Mr. Cerf's presentation.

5 So without further ado, Mr. Vint Cerf.

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 KEYNOTE SPEAKER: VINT CERF

2 MR. CERF: Thank you very much. I always
3 get nervous when people clap before you've said
4 anything. It won't get any better than that, so
5 maybe I should just sit down.

6 I have a hard stop at noon, I'm going to
7 try very hard to leave some time for questions
8 because I think that it's important for me to know
9 what you really wanted to hear as opposed to what I
10 composed.

11 I'm going to start out by giving you a
12 little bit of sense of what the internet is like
13 today. It looks something like this. And the
14 picture is really colors of different internet
15 service providers. There are 500,000 internet
16 service providers now, or more, that make up the
17 global internet. What's interesting is that this is
18 not controlled from the top, this is a completely
19 distributed system. Every one of those internet
20 service providers has his or her own business model
21 and it could be for profit, not for profit,
22 government, amateur, whatever it is. They run
23 whatever software and hardware they choose to use,
24 they choose to interconnect to people, and there is
25 no dictated requirement for interconnection. There

1 are no rules about whether you pay or don't pay,
2 whether you peer or not.

3 This is an entirely collaborative activity
4 and it is global in scope. So it's really quite
5 astonishing and it has been expanded by RF, you
6 know, radio frequency devices, including wi-fi and
7 all kinds of mobile communications capabilities.

8 I would like to point out to you how
9 interestingly powerful the mobile has turned out to
10 be. The two things, the internet and the mobile,
11 mutually reinforce each other's utility. The mobile
12 allows you access to the internet at any time,
13 assuming you are within range of a base station, and
14 the internet allows the mobile to get access to all
15 of the content, all of the computing power, and all
16 of the other functionality of the internet and the
17 world wide web. So the two have been very mutually
18 reinforcing and, as you can see, the rapid expansion
19 as a consequence.

20 There are -- these are statistics that are
21 probably midyear, slightly under a billion devices
22 on the network. These are devices that have domain
23 names and have fixed IP addresses that you would
24 typically find if you were searching for things. It
25 does not include laptops, desktops, mobiles that are

1 intermittently connected to the network.

2 So the absolute number of internet-enabled
3 devices could be in the billions, probably three or
4 four billion devices, maybe not all connected all at
5 the same time.

6 The number of users, again, is not exactly
7 well-known because there isn't one place where you
8 have to sign up so that we can keep track, but a
9 reasonable estimate is about 3 billion people.
10 Which means that, as the internet evangelist, I have
11 4 billion more people to convert, so I can use help
12 if anybody is interested.

13 There are on the order of 7 billion
14 mobiles in use, although that does not translate
15 into 7 billion people because a lot of people have
16 more than one. Maybe many of you do. Certainly, in
17 other parts of the world that is the case. Maybe a
18 billion-and-a-half or so personal computers and
19 laptops and things like that. So that's sort of the
20 global picture. It is a very large, very
21 distributed system.

22 But I want to go back in history, this is
23 mid-1975 and we were experimenting with mobile radio
24 and we needed this giant van at SRI International in
25 Menlo Park, California to do the experiments because

1 the radios were about a cubic foot in size and cost
2 50,000 dollars each. So the white boxes that you
3 see behind the lady in the bottom part of the
4 picture are the cubic foot sized packet radios.

5 But the point I wanted to make is that we
6 were experimenting with packetized voice in the
7 mid-1970s. And so a lot of the applications that
8 you think of as new today have pioneering exposure,
9 literally 35 years ago.

10 Now this was particularly amusing because,
11 in order to do this, we had to take the voice
12 signal, which was 64,000 bits per second, and
13 compress it down to 1,800 bits per second because
14 there wasn't very much capacity in the network in
15 those days. And when you do that, you basically
16 model the voice track as a stack of cylinders and
17 you send the diameter of the cylinders to the other
18 side, there is only 10 parameters plus a forming
19 frequency, and the other guy inverts that to make
20 sound.

21 It made everyone who talked through the
22 system sound like a drunken Norwegian. And there's
23 a long story about trying to demonstrate this to a
24 bunch of generals in the Pentagon which is pretty
25 amusing, but they came away impressed that we could

1 do other than data with a system like this. We were
2 also experimenting with packetized video as well.

3 So I want you to -- you heard in this
4 earlier panel, which by the way was really good, I
5 enjoyed listening to the comments that were made.
6 The list is really quite long now of things that are
7 either currently networkable or will be networked in
8 the future. Television, the mobile obviously,
9 tablets, picture frames and things of that sort,
10 lots of sensory systems are becoming part of this
11 environment, and those systems are used for a
12 variety of different purposes. Some of them might
13 be for security, some for environmental monitoring.
14 In one case, agriculture, there is a guy that has a
15 GPS location for every vine in his vineyard and he
16 keeps track of the state of the soil, watering, pH
17 and everything else, literally on a vine-by-vine
18 basis and he uses that data to decide how much water
19 and what kinds of nutrients should be made available
20 to each vine in his vineyard. And that's the sort
21 of thing that is not at all unreasonable.

22 Medical instrumentation also becoming very
23 common. Here is a simple example of an insulin
24 pump, which is keeping track of the blood sugar
25 levels on a continual basis and then instructs the

1 -- the pump decides, based on that sample of
2 information, whether or not to inject some amount of
3 insulin into the body.

4 That information could be captured, for
5 example, by a mobile and then used for analytical
6 purposes. And I think this notion of continuous
7 monitoring, which came up very briefly in the panel
8 discussion, is important for several reasons, not
9 the least of which that continuously monitoring
10 things tells you about the processes in a much more
11 refined way than if you showed up at the doctor once
12 every six months or once every three months or only
13 when you're sick.

14 And so this continuous monitoring is not
15 just for the medical cases. It is for many other
16 kinds of instrumentation and turned out to be really
17 important and valuable ways of observing dynamic
18 processes and then using that data to analyze their
19 state.

20 Fitness kinds of measurements, many of you
21 might be wearing Fitbit or might just be using
22 applications in your mobile that are keeping track
23 of how much movement during the day, whether you
24 went up or down or sideways, how many steps did you
25 take.

1 This, by the way, is also important
2 because there is a feedback loop here. So one of
3 the interesting things about gathering data in this
4 way, with this internet of things, is that you get
5 feedback that tells you something about the
6 consequences of the choices of your behavior in the
7 course of the day or the month or the year.

8 In the case of electrical appliances, as
9 in the Smart Grid, if you get enough information
10 back about what devices you use during the course of
11 the month that generated a bill, you know, this
12 might actually tell you or cause you to change the
13 choices that you make because the costs might be
14 less.

15 And you can imagine a third-party
16 analyzing the data, which you presumably authorized,
17 to tell you what steps you could take to change the
18 way in which you use not only electricity, but
19 possibly other consumable resources like water and
20 gas and so forth.

21 So there is an important benefit,
22 potential benefit here having to do with feedback to
23 us about the consequences of our behavior, whether
24 it is health consequences or financial consequences
25 or something else.

1 Remotely controlled devices turn out to be
2 pretty important, especially in crisis response. It
3 was mentioned, for example, that knowing that the
4 power is out in your home might be a very important
5 thing to know, especially if you are not there. It
6 is also helpful for the power company to know which
7 houses are out of power. Often, that's not as easy
8 to find out as you would like and, of course, it's
9 clumsy to have people call a telephone number to try
10 to report that.

11 There are an increasing number of devices
12 that we'll call wearables. Google is experimenting
13 with one called Google Glass. Here, I want to
14 emphasize something interesting about this sort of
15 internet enabled device.

16 The Google Glass is an experiment. What's
17 interesting about it is it is essentially no
18 different, functionally, than strapping this to your
19 forehead, but I can tell you this is very
20 uncomfortable. Google Glass is a little bit easier.
21 It has a camera, it has a microphone, it has a bone
22 conduction speaker so that you can hear what it is
23 saying and no one else can, it also leaves your ears
24 free to hear the ending sound and it has a little
25 video display.

1 And the reason this is so interesting is
2 that it brings the computer into your audio and
3 video environment. It sees what you see and it
4 hears what you hear.

5 So here's an example that we can almost
6 do. Imagine you have a blind German speaker and you
7 have a deaf American sign language speaker. They
8 are both wearing Google Glass and they want to
9 communicate with each other, so let's see what
10 happens.

11 The German guy says, "Guten nachtmittag.
12 Ich heisse Vint Cerf." Which is good afternoon, my
13 name is Vint Cerf. And of course the deaf guy
14 doesn't hear this, but the Google glass picks up the
15 sound, translates the German from German to English
16 and then presents the English on the display so the
17 deaf guy can actually see the captions.

18 Now, the deaf guy responds by signing,
19 which the blind guy can't see, but the camera in the
20 Google Glass that the blind guy is wearing can see
21 the signs, translate the signs into English,
22 translates the English into German, and speaks that
23 German through the bone conduction speaker in to the
24 head of the blind German-speaker.

25 So the two of them are now communicating

1 thanks to the intermediation of this Google Glass.
2 Now, I don't want to mislead you into thinking that
3 we can actually do all of that. We can come awfully
4 close. The one thing that we can't do right now is
5 actually correctly interpret signs at speed, but
6 this is not something that is crazy. I mean, this
7 is the kind of engineering thing that is possible.

8 And then, of course, automobiles with
9 OnStar being an example of that, but there are lots
10 and lots of thoughts about having automobiles
11 communicate with each other. When you get into some
12 of the exotic cases that Google -- self-driving
13 cars, you begin to see some fascinating
14 possibilities for the utility of cars talking to
15 each other. When all four of them come to an
16 intersection, instead of one of them wanting to be
17 macho and everything else, they just run the
18 standard algorithm to figure out who goes next.
19 They don't have road rage, they're not impatient.
20 They just do the protocol, unlike human drivers.

21 So here's an example of things that are
22 already in use. The internet-enabled refrigerator
23 is interesting because I used to wonder, you know,
24 what would you do with an internet-enabled
25 refrigerator.

1 Well, one obvious thing is that it might
2 have an nice touch-sensitive panel on the front and
3 it augments the ordinary American family
4 communication method, which is paper and magnets on
5 the front of the refrigerator. Now we do blogs and
6 email and web pages and so on.

7 But then if you had an RFID detector
8 inside the refrigerator and the things you put in
9 had little RFID chips on them, the refrigerator
10 would know what it had inside. So while you're off
11 at work, it is searching the internet for recipes
12 that it could know it could make with what it has
13 inside. So when you come home, you see a display
14 saying, you know, here's all the recipes you could
15 make.

16 And you could extrapolate on this, you
17 could be on vacation and you get an email, it's from
18 your refrigerator, and it says you put the milk in
19 there three weeks ago and it is going to crawl out
20 on its own if you don't do something.

21 Or you are shopping and your mobile goes
22 off and it says, you know, don't forget the marinara
23 sauce. I have everything else I need for a
24 spaghetti dinner tonight.

25 But the Japanese have messed up this whole

1 beautiful idyllic view. They've invented an
2 internet-enabled bathroom scale. You know, you step
3 on the scale and it figures out which family member
4 you are, based on your weight, and it sends that
5 information to the doctor and it becomes part of
6 your medical record.

7 Which is all perfectly reasonable except
8 for one thing. The refrigerator is on the same
9 network as the scale. So when you come home, you
10 see diet recipes coming up.

11 Everybody is familiar with
12 internet-enabled picture frames. Many of you
13 probably have them. Some of them are on the net.
14 They pull images from a selected website and then
15 they will cycle through. We use them in our family,
16 you know, we have mobile phones with cameras in
17 them, so we take pictures and upload them to a
18 website with all of the family picture frames,
19 download those pictures, and you get up in the
20 morning and you kind of see what the nieces and the
21 nephews and the grandchildren are doing.

22 There is a security issue here. You know,
23 if the website that has these pictures gets
24 hacked, then the grandparents may see pictures of
25 what they hope is not the grandchildren.

1 There is a guy in the middle here who has
2 built an internet-enabled surf board. I haven't met
3 him. I have an image of him sitting on the water,
4 you know, waiting for the next wave thinking, you
5 know, if I had a laptop in my surfboard I could be
6 surfing the internet while I'm waiting for the next
7 wave.

8 So he built a laptop into the surfboard
9 and he put a wi-fi service back at the rescue shack
10 and now he sells this as a product. So if you want
11 to go out on the water and surf the internet while
12 you are waiting for the next wave, that's the
13 product for you.

14 Mobiles are everywhere. Internet-enabled
15 lightbulbs got mentioned in the panel discussion. I
16 actually used to tell jokes about this 20 years ago.
17 I'd say, you know, someday every electric lightbulb
18 will have its own IP address. Ha, ha. I thought
19 that was funny, until I was given an IPv6
20 radio-enabled LED lightbulb. They cost about 20
21 dollars, they probably last about 15 years. The
22 cost of putting the radio in might be 50 cents or
23 something, which is not bad considering the total
24 price of the lightbulb. And if it lasts for 15
25 years, maybe this isn't so crazy.

1 And finally, Google Glass, which you see
2 being modeled by Sergey Brin.

3 So let me go -- this is another example.
4 I have a sensor network in my house that is using
5 IPv6, it is a radio-based 6LoWPAN system and this is
6 -- it was a product. So it was not me in the garage
7 with the soldering gun. The company that made this
8 was called Arch Rock, which was acquired by Cisco
9 Systems a few years ago.

10 Basically, each one of the devices is
11 about the size of a mobile. It runs on two AA
12 batteries for very nearly a year. As an experiment,
13 I just let it run until it wouldn't work anymore and
14 we got down to about 2.4 volts when it finally
15 pooped out. The guys at Arch Rock were actually
16 kind of astonished it lasted that long.

17 But this thing is a mesh network, so when
18 you turn it all on, it self-organizes and the
19 storing forward hopping takes the data from each one
20 of the sensors and ultimately delivers it through
21 the mesh network to a server that is down in the
22 basement in a rack of equipment.

23 So it is measuring temperature, humidity,
24 and light levels in each room in the house every
25 five minutes. And the comment that was made earlier

1 about the quantity of data that could be generated
2 by devices is exactly correct. It is possible to
3 produce a substantial amount of information.

4 Now in my case, I am actually very
5 interested in gathering the data that way. I know
6 it sounds like something only a geek would do, but
7 think for a minute of having a year's worth of
8 information about heating, ventilation, and air
9 conditioning in every room of the house. At the end
10 of the year, you have a pretty good idea of how well
11 was the heat distributed and the cooling. You don't
12 have to rely only on anecdotal information, you have
13 real engineering data to do that. And so that's
14 useful.

15 I haven't got to the privacy side of this
16 and I'm not ignorant of it, nor were the panelists,
17 but I want to keep going a little bit further.

18 One of the rooms in the house is a wine
19 cellar and I'm concerned that the temperature stay,
20 you know, below 60 degrees Fahrenheit and the
21 humidity stay about 40 percent to keep the corks
22 from drying out.

23 So this room has been alarmed. And if the
24 temperature goes above 60 degrees or the humidity
25 goes above 40 percent, I get an SMS on my mobile.

1 And this has happened once or twice.

2 One time, I was away for several days, and
3 my wife was off somewhere else, and so every five
4 minutes for three days I kept getting a little
5 message saying, "Your wine is warming up." So when
6 I got back home, I called the Arch Rock guys and I
7 said do you make remote actuators so that I can
8 actually reset the cooling system. They said yes.
9 And then I said well, do you have strong
10 authentication because I have a 15-year-old
11 next-door and I don't want him to mess around with
12 my wine cellar. And he said yes. So that was a
13 weekend's worth of work.

14 Then I got to thinking, well, what else
15 could I do. And I could tell, for example, that
16 somebody went into the wine cellar when I wasn't
17 there because I could see that the lights went off
18 and on, but I don't know what they did.

19 So back to the RFID chips, if you hang an
20 RFID tag on every bottle, then you could run an
21 instantaneous inventory to make sure that no bottles
22 have left the wine cellar without your permission.

23 So I was proudly describing this design to
24 one of my engineering friends and he says, there's a
25 bug. I said, what do you mean there's a bug? And

1 he says, you could go into the wine cellar and drink
2 the wine and leave the bottle. So now we are going
3 to have to put sensors in the cork. And as long as
4 you are going to do that, you might as well sample
5 to figure out whether the wine is ready to drink, so
6 before you open the bottle, you interrogate the
7 cork. And if that's the bottle that got up to 80
8 degrees or something during the summer heat, that's
9 the bottle you give to somebody who doesn't know the
10 difference. This is an entirely practical thing to
11 have around the house.

12 In all honesty though, this is going to be
13 a very common kind of thing to do. I would expect
14 this to be built into most new homes. It would be,
15 certainly that plus many other kinds of security
16 controls, heating, ventilation, air conditioning,
17 other kinds of things, building on the notion of the
18 smart home, which we heard about a little earlier.

19 Here is an example, and this is not so
20 much about the beer as it is about a sensor which is
21 very cleverly designed to help you figure out if a
22 big keg of beer is empty. The normal way that this
23 is done, you know, in a bar is that some guy has to
24 go back behind the counter and rattle the kegs to
25 try to -- and lift them up to try to figure out how

1 much beer is left.

2 So this company made a little
3 doughnut-shaped sensor and it goes underneath the
4 keg and you've outfitted it with information about
5 which kind of beer is in the keg with just using the
6 scanner and a uniform product code, and that outfits
7 the sensor with the correct information so that it
8 knows how much weight to anticipate for a keg full
9 of beer of that particular variety.

10 And so you just interrogate the sensor.
11 So this little doughnut thing just automatically
12 tells you, based on weight, how much beer is left in
13 the keg. This is a good example of the simple kinds
14 of ideas that make things a lot easier, that would
15 otherwise be awkward. And that's all about using
16 sensors as a way of making life a little bit easier
17 to solve a variety of problems. Now this also, of
18 course, introduces a lot of the problems that we
19 heard from the panel.

20 Smart cities are another extension of the
21 smart home, the smart grid, and the smart devices.
22 And given that -- I have to be careful of my time
23 here. I don't know that I can go through everything
24 here, but you can imagine for a moment that a city
25 that is able to monitor what is going on in the

1 city, with traffic flow being an obvious example of
2 that, could make quite a big difference for people
3 trying to select which routes to take.

4 At Google, we bought a company called Ways
5 and that is being reported as a crowd-source thing
6 that you can imagine instrumenting the city to get
7 even more precise data, dependent on simply
8 voluntary reporting.

9 But you can see that other kinds of
10 information, like outages or usage of water or other
11 kinds of gas and so on, all of that information
12 could be available to a city for use in immediate
13 operations and possibly also for use in projecting
14 demand in the future.

15 So I have this sense of monitoring
16 reporting in the city being a very powerful idea
17 that -- there are some cities, like Barcelona, that
18 are rapidly moving in that direction. So if you are
19 interested in smart cities, you might do a Google
20 search for Barcelona and smart city and see where
21 they are.

22 It's obvious that there are all kinds of
23 things that the governments can do, local
24 governments, state governments, and so on, to
25 communicate with citizens about things that they

1 care about. Whether it is license fees or taxes or
2 other sorts of things, it is yet another example of
3 smartness. It is not so much to do with sensors, it
4 just has to do with city services being presented
5 users on a 24-hour basis.

6 It is kind of interesting that the
7 government -- after companies realized that they
8 should be available to consumers 24 hours a day, the
9 consumers started to say, why can't the government
10 do the same thing? I don't want to hear "Sorry, our
11 offices are closed."

12 Another issue is access to the information
13 that the city might be able to provide. And setting
14 aside privacy concerns, not to ignore them, but
15 merely to say if there is information which does not
16 have a privacy issue associated with it, open access
17 to information that the city knows about its
18 operation could facilitate the creation of new
19 businesses that gather the data or analyze it for
20 purposes of being useful.

21 So this notion of using information from
22 an online environment, from a monitored environment,
23 is actually an opportunity to create new businesses,
24 new jobs, and things of that sort.

25 In fact, one of the interesting statistics

1 I wish I had, and do not have, from the Labor
2 Department is some sense of how rapidly jobs are
3 changing. You know, it would be interesting to look
4 over five year intervals at what jobs are commonly
5 being occupied and what those tasks are and do those
6 jobs still exist or, you know, how many jobs are
7 there that didn't exist five years ago? And I think
8 if you were to look, certainly in the high-tech
9 industry, you would discover very quickly that jobs
10 in that space change very, very rapidly. I mean, think
11 about the world wide web in 1994, there were no
12 webmasters. And now, of course, there are lots of
13 them because, you know, they figured out how to be
14 webmasters by looking at the HTML code in the web
15 pages.

16 And finally, there is a smart grid
17 program, but I am assuming that that might have
18 already been discussed, so I won't bore you with a
19 repeat.

20 Now here's an example of a self-driving
21 car. This man is blind, he's one of our employees,
22 and I have a little video here that runs about three
23 or four minutes.

24 How many engineers does it take to train
25 me on the computer? I think I may have pushed the

1 wrong button, let's see. Add favorites? I
2 certainly don't want to do that. There. No. This
3 is a Microsoft product, that's why. Here we go.

4 (Video)

5 Isn't that great? How do I get back to my
6 slides? Here we go. This is really amusing, isn't
7 it? Here we go, okay.

8 One of the things that I wanted to point
9 out about the self-driving car is that it is one
10 thing to get a car to drive on the road, you know,
11 out in traffic and so on, but it is something else
12 to get it go door-to-door. Because then you have to
13 navigate underground parking garages and a lot of
14 other things, it's actually hard.

15 Let's now move back to the Internet of
16 Things. There are really enormous potential here
17 for all kinds of optimizations based on the data
18 that is accumulated and potentially shared. And so
19 we should not lose track of the fact that having
20 greater knowledge of how resources are consumed,
21 when they are consumed, and at what rate and
22 everything else, and aggregated over, you know,
23 potentially larger and larger regions, could really
24 tell us a great deal about how to manage those
25 resources better.

1 The second thing is that standards are
2 really important here because interoperability is
3 very, very important. And so finding standards that
4 everybody can follow, even though there is a natural
5 tendency in some product development to do things
6 that are proprietary, locking into that particular
7 standard, there is almost invariably pressure
8 arising in the end to have common standards, so that
9 devices are able to work.

10 If you go and buy an internet-enabled
11 device from Company A and then you buy another one
12 from Company B, there are good reasons for you to
13 want to know that they can both be managed through a
14 piece of software that understands what the
15 standards are and not have to be adapted to every
16 possible proprietary protocol. It doesn't mean that
17 we will end up necessarily with exactly one
18 protocol, but you certainly don't want too many of
19 them.

20 And by creating those standards, you
21 create a real opportunity for new businesses to
22 form, whether they are to manage the devices, to
23 make the devices, to analyze the data coming from
24 the devices, to control the devices, there are new
25 businesses that can be formed. And we should care

1 about that because these types of devices can create
2 new job opportunities for all of us and improve GDP
3 growth.

4 It's obvious that we have health
5 management and wellness opportunities similarly
6 through this continuous monitoring, which we talked
7 about before. There is even some very interesting
8 educational implications of all of this. If you
9 have internet-enabled devices, you may be able to
10 get access to information from anywhere and we are
11 seeing that effect in the internet with things
12 called MOOCs, which I imagine everybody has heard
13 about by now, massive online open courses.

14 One observation I want to make about the
15 MOOCs is that, if you do the math with regard to the
16 economics of it, it's pretty stunning. If you have
17 100,000 people taking a class and you charge each of
18 them 10 dollars, it's a million dollar class. There
19 aren't very many professors that can claim that they
20 are teaching one million dollar classes. And the
21 cost per student is very low because of the scaling
22 effect. So I am very excited about the potential to
23 provide access to a large amount of educational
24 material at a very modest cost to a very, very big
25 audience. And by reducing the cost, you make it

1 affordable to a larger cadre of people.

2 And second, because they are online and
3 you can take them whenever you want to, continuing
4 education becomes a pretty attractive possibility
5 for people who want to continue to grow in their
6 jobs. And it's pretty obvious that as soon as it's
7 easy to internet-enable things, people will go out
8 and do that, so there will be new products and
9 services on that basis.

10 But there are challenges, and so I think
11 we should at least look at those. One of them is,
12 again, standards. I am a big fan of IP version 6.
13 In fact, I would like to ask all of you a favor.
14 You understand that when we did the design of the
15 internet in 1973, we didn't know if it was going to
16 work and we didn't know how big it was going to get.
17 So we guessed 4.3 billion terminations should be
18 enough to do an experiment, that was a 32-bit
19 address space.

20 Well, in February of 2011, we ran out of
21 the IP version 4 32-bit address space, so we
22 standardized in 1996 an IP version 6 128-bit address
23 space. We trained that system on the internet, with
24 any ISPs and service providers that were prepared to
25 implement IPv6 on June 6th of 2012. So the 21st

1 century internet is functional, but not enough
2 people have implemented IPv6 at the ISP level.

3 So what I'd like you to do is to go ask
4 your ISP when will they have IPv6 available for you.
5 And the reason it is important for you to do that is
6 that a lot of them are saying, nobody is asking for
7 it. And of course no reasonable consumer should
8 even know what IPv4 or IPv6 is, so it's a silly
9 excuse. But you can help by just asking what is the
10 plan.

11 The 128-bits, by the way, gives you 3.4 x
12 1038 addresses, which is a number only Congress can
13 appreciate, I think.

14 There is a very big problem in configuring
15 large numbers of devices. And anything that we
16 could do to make that easier -- the comments about
17 security really resonated with me. It's very hard
18 to expect users to understand and even have a
19 reasonable working model in their heads about what
20 these things are doing.

21 The comments about privacy and the
22 alerting of users to the use of information,
23 although I think that it is well-intended, I am
24 thinking about the ordinary user who isn't really
25 either sure or may not have the patience to try to

1 figure out exactly what does it mean, what are the
2 implications of this particular piece of information
3 being made available.

4 I think people are lazy and don't want to
5 be bothered and they just want stuff to work, which
6 I think puts an even bigger burden on the
7 implementers and the operators of these systems to
8 be very, very cognizant of protecting users' safety
9 and their privacy.

10 It's not simple to figure out what to do
11 with all of the instrumentation and the data that
12 comes back. But as I said, I think there are huge
13 opportunities for analysis of that information.

14 The other big problem is there are going
15 to be bugs. And those bugs can either be hazardous,
16 because they offer an attack surface to allow
17 someone to take control over the device, or possibly
18 through control, will get to other devices in the
19 home network, or they will simply cause problems.
20 And getting things fixed is hard, especially if you
21 don't have a good model in your head for exactly how
22 this stuff works.

23 So by the way, that may actually create
24 yet another set of job opportunities for people to
25 come out and help fix your internet-enabled devices

1 when they don't seem to work. That suggests, again,
2 the potential opportunities for third-party
3 businesses.

4 That says lunch, so before you break for
5 lunch, I am happy to spend another ten minutes on
6 questions, if there are any. Otherwise, you can go
7 to lunch early.

8 MS. MITHAL: Sure. So let me ask the
9 first question that has come in. This is from
10 Commissioner Brill. Do you worry about what IoT
11 will do to deepen the digital divide between those
12 who can afford a wired home, a smart car, et cetera
13 and those who cannot? How should society address
14 these concerns? Or from your perspective, are costs
15 issued really a matter of developing the correct
16 investment horizon, short-term versus long-term?

17 MR. CERF: So my first reaction actually
18 is I'm not too worried about that and let me try to
19 explain why. It's not a cavalier answer.

20 Physics is really with us here. The costs
21 of these things have been dropping on a regular
22 basis. The cost of internet enabling things has
23 gone down, the cost of access to service, the cost
24 of devices themselves, have all been dropping. And
25 that is, in fact, why we see an expanding number of

1 users of these systems.

2 We will still have divides, but I think
3 they will eventually close-up because the costs will
4 tend to come down. Scaling helps in many respects.
5 So my belief is that that won't be a problem, at
6 least in terms of affordability.

7 MS. MITHAL: Okay, this is a question --

8 MR. CERF: That's the only question there
9 was. Nobody had any other questions?

10 MS. MITHAL: I have a gazillion, but I'll
11 just ask one.

12 MR. CERF: All right, go ahead.

13 MS. MITHAL: So I think every time we hear
14 that there is a transformative technology taking
15 place, we hear, well, privacy is dead. Get over it.
16 Or we hear that the Fair Information Practice
17 Principles somehow need to be modified or adapted
18 and I just wondered what your views were on that
19 subject.

20 MR. CERF: So I would not go so far as to
21 simply baldly assert that privacy is dead, although
22 Scott McNealy said that about 15 years ago and I
23 think that was almost an exact quote.

24 But let me tell you that it will be
25 increasingly difficult for us to achieve privacy. I

1 want you to think for just a minute that privacy may
2 actually be an anomaly. I don't know whether any of
3 you have lived in small towns, but I lived in a
4 little town in Germany of 3,000 people in 1962. The
5 postmaster knew pretty much what everybody was doing
6 because he saw all of the letters going back and
7 forth. And oh, by the way, nobody had telephones at
8 home, you had to go the post office and the
9 postmaster would place the call for you and then
10 send you to a booth to go and talk to whoever the
11 called party was. And on top of that, in the town
12 of 3,000 people, there is no privacy. Everybody
13 knows what everybody is doing.

14 It's the industrial revolution and the
15 growth of urban concentrations that led to a sense
16 of anonymity, which in some ways leads us to believe
17 that we have privacy because nobody knows who we
18 are.

19 Now, I'm oversimplifying and I've done
20 terrible damage to what I believe to be a very a
21 fundamental concept of privacy, so I don't want you
22 to go away thinking I'm that shallow about it, but
23 I'd also like to observe that our social behavior
24 also is quite damaging with regard to privacy.

25 The technology that we use today as far

1 outraced our social intuition, our headlights. To
2 give you a simple example, let's imagine that you
3 have gone to Egypt and you are standing in front of
4 the Great Pyramid of Giza and you want a photograph
5 of you standing there because you want to put that
6 up on a website somewhere.

7 So you hand the camera to somebody you
8 don't know and ask them to take a picture. Let's
9 suppose that someone is nearby and is caught in the
10 picture. We'll call this person Joe. You have no
11 idea who Joe is and you don't care, all you want to
12 do is to get the picture of you in front of the
13 great pyramid on your website.

14 So you put it up on a website or Flickr or
15 Your Tube or what have you. Somebody else is
16 crawling around on the net, looking for pictures of
17 the pyramids and finds this picture and recognizes
18 Joe and tags Joe.

19 Somebody else is looking for pictures of
20 Joe and discovers that one, except Joe said that he
21 was in London. But that picture shows him in front
22 of the pyramid on June 25th, 1970. Well, 2008. It
23 wouldn't have been 1970, you're right.

24 So the point here is that Joe is now
25 exposed as having mislead somebody because of a

1 series of innocent-sounding actions. So I use this
2 as kind of a metaphor for our need to develop social
3 conventions that are more respectful of people's
4 privacy. And I think we don't know how to specify
5 that. I think that what happens is that we are
6 going to live through situations where some people
7 get embarrassed, some people end up going to jail,
8 some other people have other problems, as a
9 consequence of some of these experiences. And out
10 of that may come some social practices that will be
11 more respectful of privacy.

12 But I think this is something we are going
13 to have to live through. I don't think that it is
14 easy to dictate this. So that's where we are, I
15 think, on the privacy question.

16 MS. MITHAL: Okay. A related question has
17 come in, just a straight-forward question. Should
18 the government seek to regulate security and privacy
19 for Internet of Things, consumers and providers?

20 MR. CERF: Well, I have to tell you that
21 regulation is tricky. And I don't know, if somebody
22 asked me, would you write a regulation for this, I
23 would not know what to say. I don't think I have
24 enough understanding of all of the cases that might
25 arise in order to say something useful about this,

1 which is why I believe we are going to end up having
2 to experience problems before we understand the
3 nature of the problems and maybe even the nature of
4 the solutions.

5 But I also want to argue that, while
6 regulation might be helpful, that an awful lot of
7 the problems that we experience with regard to
8 privacy is a result of our own behavior. Which is
9 not so much an illegality or something, or a
10 violation in a typical regulatory sense, it is
11 really just the fact that we didn't think about the
12 potential hazard.

13 So before we run off to write regulations,
14 I think we better understand a little more deeply
15 what the risk factors are. I know that I have often
16 wanted to build a congressional comic book that I
17 could make available to our friends in Congress to
18 help them understand, at literally a cartoon level,
19 the way in which the internet works. Because
20 without a reasonable understanding of that, it's
21 hard to write laws, let alone develop regulations
22 for them.

23 So I need a kind of lightweight, cartoon
24 model which, used as a metaphor, would lead people
25 to the correct understanding of what laws make

1 sense. Otherwise, it is like saying, oh, this
2 network doesn't run fast enough so why don't we just
3 double the speed of light? And then you say, well,
4 that's hard, so we can't do that. Actually, you can
5 do that, believe it or not. The speed of light in
6 an optical fiber is only 90,000 miles per second.
7 If you get rid of the fiber, it will go 180,000
8 miles a second, so the way to double the speed of
9 light is to get rid of the fiber and do it in an
10 optical free space.

11 She says we are out of time and you have
12 one more question.

13 MS. MITHAL: I'd love to do one more
14 question. Why don't we do one more question?

15 MR. CERF: All right.

16 MS. MITHAL: So this is coming from more
17 of an industry perspective. So how can industry
18 best continue to innovate, while protecting against
19 privacy and security concerns, not only in the U.S.
20 and western countries, but the abuse of technologies
21 under four regimes that value privacy of their
22 citizens differently?

23 MR. CERF: So the comments that were made
24 in the panel, and I wasn't here early enough to hear
25 all of it, so I missed the presentations, but the

1 comments about security and rules for who has access
2 for what information and under what conditions, I
3 think, is essential for dealing with that problem.

4 But it's really, really hard to make
5 security work well, especially if you don't want to
6 or don't believe that the users are going to be
7 security experts and know how to do configuration
8 and everything else.

9 So figuring out how to make a security
10 system work well, which doesn't require you to be an
11 expert, is a pretty big challenge. I believe we
12 have to face that and try to do it. We really have
13 to try to do it.

14 SSL, which we all understand can be broken
15 and there is man-in-the-middle attacks and other
16 sorts of things, but it's an example of something
17 that is relatively invisible. You don't have to do
18 something in order to make the exchange happen.

19 So I'm not arguing that's the solution, but it's an
20 example of something that didn't require very much
21 user interaction in order to affect the key
22 distribution. Those sorts of ideas, I think, are
23 going to be important in order to make these systems
24 acceptable in a social sense.

25 Well, thank you very much for allowing me

1 to --

2 MS. MITHAL: Thank you.

3 (Whereupon, there was a recess

4 for lunch.)

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 AFTERNOON SESSION

2 MS. JAGIELSKI: Okay, everybody. We are
3 getting ready to start. Everybody take your seat.

4 I've been asked by the organizers of the
5 event, which really isn't me, that everybody should
6 move towards the middle of the seating and not crowd
7 the aisle seats. I wouldn't, but that's what I've
8 been told to tell you, so. But that's just me,
9 that's just me.

10 We are going to start our afternoon
11 session now. We have the great privilege of hearing
12 some remarks by FTC Commissioner Maureen Ohlhausen.

13 MS. OHLHAUSEN: Thanks. Well, welcome
14 everybody to the afternoon session. I am delighted
15 to have the opportunity to set the stage this
16 afternoon for this Internet of Things workshop. And
17 given my particular focus on technology policy, I am
18 very interested in the evolution of the internet.

19 From its start as basically a one-way
20 conversation where websites provided information to
21 users, to the rise of social media where users not
22 only talk back to websites, but also talk between
23 themselves and create rich conversations.

24 And now we are looking at the Internet of
25 Things, where our phones and our appliances and our

1 cars and an array of other items will be able to
2 carry on conversations without us and really just
3 fill us in as necessary.

4 And I believe that the Internet of Things
5 has the potential to transform many fields,
6 including home automation, medicine and
7 transportation, as today's panelists have and will
8 continue to discuss. These new capabilities will
9 clearly offer great benefits to consumers in their
10 day-to-day lives, but we must also be sensitive to
11 the fact that the ability to collect large amounts
12 of information and, in some cases, act on that
13 information also raises important consumer privacy
14 and data security issues, which is one of the topics
15 that our last panel will address today.

16 So I'm very pleased that the FTC is
17 holding this workshop to get a better understanding
18 of how to achieve the benefits of the Internet of
19 Things, while reducing risks to consumers' privacy.

20 I consider the Commission's interest in
21 the Internet of Things to be another chapter in our
22 work on consumer privacy and data security issues.
23 It is a particularly interesting chapter to me,
24 however, because it also draws together several hot
25 issues in this space such as data security, mobile

1 privacy, and big data.

2 On a more philosophical level, it also
3 raises the question of what is the best approach for
4 a government agency, like the FTC, to take with
5 regard to technological and business innovation.

6 The success of the internet has, in large
7 part, been driven by the freedom to experiment with
8 different business models, the best of which have
9 survived and thrived, even in the face of initial
10 unfamiliarity and unease about the impact on
11 consumers and competition. It's thus vital that
12 government officials, like myself, approach new
13 technologies with a dose of regulatory humility, by
14 working hard to educate ourselves and others about
15 the innovation, to understand its effects on
16 consumers and the marketplace, to identify benefits
17 as well as likely harms, and if harms do arise, to
18 consider whether existing laws and regulations are
19 sufficient to address them, before assuming that new
20 laws are required.

21 For the FTC, I believe we can help ensure
22 that the promise of innovations, like the Internet
23 of Things, is realized by using our unique set of
24 policy and enforcement tools. First and foremost,
25 in a new technology or an industry that is rapidly

1 innovating, we should use our policy R&D function to
2 get a better understanding of the technology itself,
3 the new business models it may enable, any existing
4 regulatory structures, including any
5 self-regulation, the market dynamics, and the nature
6 and extent of likely consumer and competitive
7 benefits and risks.

8 Second, we should use this learning to
9 educate consumers and businesses on how to avoid or
10 minimize any risks that we may identify. Providing
11 consumer tips and suggesting best practices for
12 businesses is one of the FTC's most valuable and
13 cost-effective activities.

14 Now of course, the FTC is also an
15 enforcement agency and it can, and should, use its
16 traditional deception and unfairness authority to
17 stop consumer harms that may arise from particular
18 internet connected devices. This not only helps
19 consumers, but also benefits the companies involved
20 in the Internet of Things by policing actors that
21 may tarnish the technology itself.

22 Likewise, the FTC should use its flexible
23 and fact-intensive approach to antitrust
24 enforcement, to investigate and, where appropriate,
25 challenge competitive harms occurring in the

1 internet space.

2 For the remainder of my remarks, I will
3 briefly touch on some specific issues, data security
4 and mobile privacy and big data, that have
5 particular relevance to the development of the
6 Internet of Things.

7 As you know, the FTC, as part of its broad
8 focus on consumer privacy, has an active data
9 security program. The importance of this program
10 will only continue to grow with the Internet of
11 Things, which will sometimes involve the
12 transmission of sensitive data, such as a consumer's
13 health status, or private activities within the
14 home.

15 You may have heard about a recent FTC case
16 that exemplifies the kinds of data security risks
17 that the Internet of Things may present. So in
18 September, the FTC settled a case against TRENDnet,
19 which sold its interconnected secure view cameras
20 for purposes ranging from home security to baby
21 monitoring.

22 Although the company claimed that the
23 cameras were secure, they actually had faulty
24 software that allowed unfettered, online viewing by
25 anyone with the camera's internet address. As a

1 result, hackers posted live-feeds of nearly 700
2 consumer cameras on the internet, showing activities
3 such as babies asleep in their cribs and children
4 playing in their homes.

5 The type of consumer harm that we saw in
6 the TRENDnet case, surveillance in the home by
7 unauthorized viewers, feeds concerns about the
8 Internet of Things overall. It is thus crucial that
9 companies offering these technologies take the
10 necessary steps to safeguard the privacy of users to
11 avoid giving the technology a bad name while it is
12 still in its infancy.

13 Now turning to mobile. As we all know,
14 mobile has been a highly disruptive technology that
15 has brought great benefits to consumers and
16 opportunities to businesses and the growth of mobile
17 devices has been astronomical. According to the
18 International Telecommunication Union, the number of
19 mobile subscribers globally rose from 5.4 billion in
20 2010 to 6.8 billion at the end of 2012.

21 Mobile devices play an important role in
22 the Internet of Things as they collect, analyze, and
23 share information about users' actions and their
24 environments. From their current location, travel
25 patterns and speeds, to things like surrounding

1 noise levels. This raises the question of how
2 businesses should convey, on a small phone screen,
3 information about what data, sometimes of a
4 sensitive nature, that these devices and apps
5 collect, use, and share.

6 The Commission has devoted significant
7 resources to addressing the mobile phenomenon. In
8 addition to setting up a dedicated mobile technology
9 unit of tech-savvy folks, we have held workshops,
10 issued reports, conducted research, and developed
11 extensive consumer and business education materials.

12 The Commission has also been very active
13 on the enforcement front in the mobile space. One
14 case that has implications for the Internet of
15 Things involved an app that collected information
16 from consumers' address books on their mobile phones
17 without the consumers' knowledge or consent.

18 The FTC settled a complaint against Path,
19 a social networking company, for this activity as
20 well as for alleged violations of the Children's
21 Online Privacy Protection Act. As this case
22 suggests, the collection of personal information
23 from a consumer's mobile phone, without the
24 disclosure or permission, may be deceptive -- may be
25 a deceptive or unfair practice under the FTC Act.

1 This has obvious implications for other
2 internet-connected devices that collect personal
3 information about users and prudence suggests that
4 such technology should include some way to notify
5 users and obtain their permission.

6 Now turning finally to big data, according
7 to some reports, 90 percent of the world's data has
8 been generated over the past two years. And the
9 amount of data in the world will only continue to
10 increase with the volume and detail of information
11 collected by new technologies, including the
12 Internet of Things.

13 Although the ability to collect and
14 analyze large data sets offers benefits in medical,
15 scientific, economic, and other types of knowledge
16 and research, as well as for business innovation, at
17 the same time, the collection of large amounts of
18 data about individual consumers may also raise
19 privacy concerns.

20 In response to these concerns, the
21 Commission recently began a formal study of the data
22 broker industry. We sent out formal requests for
23 information to nine large data brokers to learn more
24 about their practices, including how they use,
25 share, and secure consumer data. It is vital that

1 we have a good understanding at how data brokers
2 operate because appropriate uses of data can greatly
3 benefit consumers through better services and
4 convenience, while inappropriate use or insecure
5 maintenance of data could cause significant harm to
6 consumers. We will carefully analyze the
7 submissions from the companies and use the
8 information to decide how to proceed in this area.

9 So just to sum up, the internet has
10 evolved, in one generation, from a network of
11 electronically interlinked research facilities in
12 the United States to one of the most dynamic forces
13 in the global economy. In the process, reshaping
14 entire industries and even changing the way we
15 interact on a personal level.

16 The Internet of Things offers the promise
17 of even greater things ahead for consumers and
18 competition. The FTCs approach of doing policy R&D
19 to get a good understanding of the technology,
20 educating consumers and businesses about how to
21 maximize its benefits and reduce its risks, and
22 using our traditional enforcement tools to challenge
23 any harms that do arise offers, in my opinion, the
24 best approach.

25 This type of informed action will allow

1 free markets and technological innovation to serve
2 the greatest good, while still maintaining a federal
3 role in protecting consumers and ensuring a level
4 playing field for competitors.

5 Thank you for your attention and I hope
6 you enjoy this afternoon's panels.

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 PANEL TWO: Connected Health and Fitness

2 MS. HAN: So thanks everyone. I'm Cora
3 Han and this is Kristen Anderson and we are going to
4 be moderating this next panel up which is on
5 connected health and fitness.

6 So today we are going to talk about
7 devices ranging from smart pillboxes to connected
8 glucose monitors to wearable devices that allow
9 people to compare their exercise regimens with those
10 of their friends.

11 As many other folks have mentioned here
12 today, these devices have the significant potential
13 to improve people's lives and also reduce costs. To
14 give just one example that you may have seen in our
15 rotating slides, according to a recent study,
16 patients using a mobile pillbox app that informs
17 friends, families, and caretakers about the
18 patient's pill use reportedly took their medication
19 on time at a rate 31 percent higher than the World
20 Health Organization's estimated average for
21 patients, which is 50 percent.

22 But these devices also raise serious
23 privacy and security concerns and we are going to
24 dig into those in depth today, as well as what some
25 of the privacy and security consumer protections

1 should be.

2 So before we get started, we wanted to
3 actually raise one of the issues, which makes this
4 area a little bit unique and that's the regulatory
5 landscape. As many of you are aware, the FTC has
6 the authority to enforce against connected device
7 manufacturers, app developers and others who may be
8 engaging in unfair or deceptive acts or practices.

9 But there are other regulators in the
10 space as well, like FDA and HHS, who also may play a
11 role in protecting the privacy and security of
12 health data.

13 So for example, the FDA recently issued
14 draft guidance regarding the management of cyber
15 security in medical devices. The Health Insurance
16 Portability and Accountability Act, or HIPAA
17 Privacy and Security Rules, may also come into play
18 if the device or app creates, transmits, or stores
19 protected health information as part of the
20 information system of the covered entity, such as a
21 physician or hospital or insurance company or one of
22 their contractors.

23 So for example, if a consumer is using an
24 app on their tablet or phone that tracks their blood
25 pressure levels, this would not necessarily be PHI

1 protected by HIPAA. But on the other hand, if the
2 physician directed the consumer to send this
3 information from the consumer's device back to the
4 physician, then HIPAA privacy and security rules
5 might apply and might require that appropriate
6 safeguards be in place to protect that information.

7 So while we are really going to focus
8 today on consumer facing devices, from the
9 perspective of the FTC, some of the other panelists
10 may raise -- and it is important to remember that
11 there are other regulators in this space as well.

12 And so with that, I would like to
13 introduce our panelists and have them spend a few
14 minutes giving you some background about themselves
15 before we get into the discussion.

16 MS. ANDERSON: Okay, so first we will hear
17 from Scott Peppet. Scott is a professor at the
18 University of Colorado Law School and has written
19 recently about the privacy implications of sensors
20 and other technologies that permit easy
21 self-disclosure and the sharing of information.

22 MR. PEPPE: Hi and thank you to the
23 facilitators for inviting me onto the panel. This
24 has been great already today. I am going to talk
25 really, really fast because we don't have much time.

1 But I want to just start by saying I love
2 these sorts of devices. I have a wi-fi connected
3 blood pressure cuff and a Fitbit and I have little
4 waterbugs in my basement that tell me when there is
5 flooding. And I live in Boulder, so that's a very
6 useful thing. And I think there is a great need for
7 a lot more innovation in this space, as much as
8 there has already been innovation in this space.

9 I write about the effect of technology on
10 markets and, in this health space in particular, in
11 the fitness area, there has just been unbelievable
12 change over the last few years in a bunch of
13 different categories. Countertop devices, wearable
14 devices, what are called intimate contact devices,
15 which are like little stickers or patches that you
16 wear that can monitor things like your temperature
17 or other aspects of your health, adjustables,
18 implantables. All of these different categories of
19 health devices have been moving really, really
20 rapidly.

21 That said, I want to say a couple of
22 things about privacy and security in particular,
23 kind of tying back to this morning's panel. The
24 first is, as Jeff Hagins said this morning about
25 home devices, these devices still are really siloed

1 and certainly far from perfect. If you've used any
2 of them, you realize that it is not one big seamless
3 cloud of data that tells you everything about
4 yourself, yet.

5 There are huge gaps between what the --
6 that prevent the devices from talking to each other.
7 There is also a huge variance in the ways these
8 things are structured. If you read, for example, as
9 I did this summer, the privacy policies of the top
10 30 health or fitness devices, you see a lot of
11 difference in the way they are owning the data or
12 letting their consumers own the data, what they are
13 saying about sharing the data, et cetera.

14 And the first point I want to make is this
15 is not just an accident of it being early in the
16 evolution of the Internet of Things. It is, in
17 part, because these companies have not yet all
18 figured out what their business model is. And as
19 they try to figure out what their business model is,
20 some of them think their business model is selling
21 little armbands that you wear around your wrist, but
22 they are not missing the reality that it is really
23 the data that is probably the most valuable. And
24 they are trying to figure out how they are going to
25 use that data.

1 In the internet space, obviously, we've
2 mostly focused -- most workshops like this have been
3 focusing on behavioral advertising because the model
4 to fuel growth has been behavioral advertising.

5 In wearables and what we've seen so far in
6 devices like Fitbit and others, that is not the main
7 topic of conversation at the moment. Where are they
8 heading with the data? They are heading in a
9 different direction largely, although I'm sure
10 advertising will also play a role, they are heading
11 towards really core economics or economic functions.
12 Things like credit worthiness, insurance,
13 employability, and the revelation of consumer
14 preferences.

15 Why? Because these data coming off of
16 sensors are incredibly high quality. I can paint an
17 incredibly detailed and rich picture of who you are
18 based on your Fitbit data or any of this other
19 fitness and health data. And that data is so high
20 quality that I can do things like price insurance
21 premiums or I could probably evaluate your credit
22 score incredibly accurately. The data are going to
23 move towards those economic purposes because they
24 are so useful for that.

25 So the first thing I want to say is,

1 number one, we don't have a business model and
2 number two, we can -- one basic principle I think we
3 have to wrestle with is, at some level here,
4 everything reveals everything. And that's what
5 sensors are really -- that's the real challenge of
6 sensors, right? So we can talk about health sensors
7 and say, well, they are really interesting in
8 revealing health. But I can tell whether you are a
9 good credit risk based on your health sensor and I
10 can similarly tell that from how you drive your car
11 and I can probably tell it from whether you leave
12 the stove on at home too often when you go out.
13 These silos of different kinds of sensors don't
14 really work, in the sense that the data will flow,
15 to the extent the law lets it, across the silos.

16 The second thing I want to say is it is
17 incredibly hard to anonymize any of these sensors'
18 data. I'm not going to argue about that or say too
19 much about it, but I think it is worth focusing on a
20 little bit. Sensor data demonstrate what's called
21 sparsity. It is just very unlikely that you and I
22 have similar Fitbit data coming off of our Fitbits.
23 Why? Because I move completely differently than you
24 do. Ira Hunt, who is the CIO of the CIA said you
25 can be 100 percent identified, as an individual, by

1 your Fitbit data. Why? Because no two persons'
2 gaits or ways of moving are the same. We can almost
3 always figure out who you are based on that kind of
4 incredibly rich detail. Similarly, if you want to
5 read a great study, read the MIT mobile phone study
6 from last year called, "Unique in the Crowd" that
7 talks a lot about sparsity of sensor data. So
8 that's a second aspect of sensors on the Internet of
9 Things that I think we need to talk about.

10 And the last thing I'll say, just in terms
11 of privacy and security, is just in terms of how
12 poor notice and choice does here. I spent, again, a
13 lot of time this summer looking at privacy policies.
14 It's really odd. I bought a whole bunch of
15 different health sensors, all the different ones
16 we'll probably talk about, and just went through the
17 consumer experience of opening the box.

18 As a law professor, I went opening the box
19 looking for the privacy policies. I didn't find any
20 of them. They're not in there. They are not in the
21 user guide. You can get the thing on your wrist,
22 and now it's not doing much yet, because it's not
23 hooked up to the website that it's meant to talk to,
24 but even when you sign up for the website it is just
25 striking, when you go through the consumer

1 experience, how not salient it is that you are now
2 about to generate a massive amount of new,
3 incredibly high value data that you've never seen
4 before.

5 Am I done? I'm done. Thanks.

6 MS. ANDERSON: Next we'll hear from Stan
7 Crosley. Stan is the Director of the Indiana
8 University Center for Law, Ethics, and Applied
9 Research in Health Information, counsel to Drinker,
10 Biddle, and Reath, and a principal in Crosley Law
11 Offices.

12 MS. CROSLY: Thank you. I'm just going
13 to stay right here. I'm a little worried that the
14 CIA will see who I am by the way I walk to the
15 podium. Actually, that also brought up the
16 reference to Monty Python, silly walk. Remember
17 that? It's such a great reference.

18 So for those of you who actually came to
19 listen to this talk, Indiana University CLEAR is a
20 joint venture between the schools of law,
21 informatics, and medicine at IU and we are really
22 interested in addressing a need at the intersection
23 of health and data. A kind of cross of the
24 healthcare ecosystem, if you will, so privacy,
25 security, ethics, and risk in those assessments and

1 understanding the appropriate use of barriers to the
2 appropriate use of data.

3 We also believe that this is a timely
4 panel, this is a timely topic. It has always been
5 true that more is known about your product or your
6 service outside of the walls of your entity than
7 inside. And if you think about it, you know, GM
8 makes cars and GE makes refrigerators and the
9 consumers who use those goods certainly know more
10 about whether that product is working for them than
11 GM or GE would. And so it's always been the case.

12 And it's the case in healthcare as well,
13 as a device or pharma or another company, you know,
14 when consumers are taking your product, you don't
15 have a good closed-loop feedback system. More is
16 known about your products and whether it works or
17 not outside of the walls of your company than in.

18 We've invented ways, over the decades, to
19 try to figure that out. You know, interventional
20 clinical trials, observational studies, safety data
21 that comes back, and then sales. Sales is a proxy
22 for whether or not a product is good or not. But
23 those are imperfect closed-loop systems, right?

24 So then enter into now the Internet of
25 Things. And now we have, for the first time, the

1 potential to have a real closed-loop system. And if
2 you think about it as a company, you know, you are
3 faced with looking out at a consumer population or a
4 patient population that is starting to aggregate
5 that knowledge source. Your ability to innovate has
6 relied on the fact that your knowledge is
7 concentrated, the knowledge -- the research that you
8 did to create the products, that's a concentrated
9 knowledge source and you use that, you mine that,
10 you understand it, you assess it. But now that data
11 is getting aggregated outside of the walls of the
12 company, outside of the walls of your entity,
13 outside of the doctor's office.

14 And so how do you, as an entity try and
15 close that loop to understand what they know? How
16 do you get access to that information? What's the
17 appropriate use that we can make of this
18 information?

19 You know, if you look at this, 37 billion
20 dollars has been earmarked for data that is created
21 inside the walls of traditional healthcare. But we
22 believe that far more about health has been
23 generated outside the walls of traditional
24 healthcare than inside and zero dollars has been
25 earmarked for understanding this. It is the

1 goodness of the FTC to convene these panels to try
2 to help us understand what these issues are.

3 So the entities that are playing in this
4 space have a huge responsibility to try to figure
5 this out. And to the entities I've talked to across
6 this space, they are all very interested in
7 understanding what is the appropriate use of
8 information. How do we engage consumers that don't
9 want to be engaged? Let's face it. We've all gone
10 to the doctor's office, we've all gotten the HIPAA
11 notice which, if you get it actually, that's a step
12 up. Really you get to sign the little chart that
13 says, please sign here indicating you've gotten the
14 HIPAA notice.

15 And if you actually ask for one, they have
16 to scramble a little bit, find it and give it to
17 you. And if you read it, you'll be one of the few
18 who ever has. And then when you hand it back to
19 them, they either throw it in the trash or they put
20 it back on the file for the next person who wants to
21 see it the next month. That's no way to do notice
22 and consent. It's no way to have an informed
23 consumer and an informed public.

24 And so companies and entities are
25 interested in trying to figure out this gap. How do

1 you close this gap, between the knowledge that you
2 need to innovate, the knowledge to take care of
3 patients, and yet relying on some type of an
4 artifact that exists for notice when the world was a
5 much simpler place and far less connected.

6 I think that's where we are all headed.
7 We have to figure this issue out. And so we are, in
8 fact, interested in figuring out what is the
9 appropriate use, the appropriate sharing of
10 information in this Internet of Things, in this
11 connected world, where data will be more impactful.
12 Because we are not just talking about big data. Big
13 data is going to have a huge impact in health care,
14 likely on the back end with the identification of
15 biomarkers or other things like that, but small,
16 daily digital daily, that is where the strides are
17 going to be made in healthcare and that is where the
18 potential is. And that is what we all have to
19 figure out.

20 MS. ANDERSON: Thank you, Stan. Next up
21 we have Joseph Lorenzo Hall. Joe is the chief
22 technologist at the Center for Democracy and
23 Technology where he focuses on the nexus of
24 technology, law, and policy.

25 MR. HALL: Thanks a lot. I want to thank

1 the FTC for having this workshop and for inviting us
2 up here.

3 The Internet of Things brings granular
4 commercial surveillance into the home. And
5 commercial surveillance, we've seen on the online
6 marketplace quite a bit, but increasingly in retail,
7 physical establishments as well. The capacity here
8 for unintuitive inference, that means ways that
9 people can tell things about you without you being
10 able to figure that out on your own, is really
11 enormous for these kinds of applications.

12 And as we know, there can be amazing
13 benefits, but at the same time, there is a potential
14 for some serious harm, especially in telehealth and
15 health applications. I consider that sort of the
16 canary in the coalmine for the Internet of Things.
17 If bad things start happening with telehealth and
18 health applications, you are going to see that sort
19 of poison the well, so to speak, for a whole lot of
20 additional kinds of connected applications.

21 The Privacy Rights Clearinghouse earlier
22 this year did a really neat study of something like
23 43 apps, 43 health and wellness apps. The sample
24 was constructed relatively well, but anyway, the
25 findings from that were pretty eye-opening to a lot

1 of us.

2 Some things you would expect, for example,
3 free apps tend to have more advertising. That is
4 not something that is too surprising. But analytics
5 is used by most apps, and in some cases multiple
6 forms of analytics, in some cases ten or so
7 individual analytics companies are seeing some of
8 this granular information, these things that are
9 collected.

10 They also found that only half of apps
11 that share personal information do so, they share
12 this stuff, in an encrypted manner. So the other
13 half are not encrypting that stuff.

14 Many send data to third parties, data used
15 for core health functionality of these apps. And
16 they do that, in all cases, over unencrypted
17 connections, they found. And no apps in their
18 sample stored data locally, that's 83 percent of
19 their apps, store data locally. None of them
20 encrypted stuff locally on the device. Half of them
21 had privacy policies and of the half that had
22 privacy policies -- wait. Half of them had privacy
23 policies and only half of those were actually
24 technically accurate as to what they were doing with
25 the data.

1 So this is an enormous gap in terms of
2 where we have to get to. We have to find a way to
3 bring the market up to the case where we are
4 encrypting things, where we are doing what we say we
5 are doing in privacy policies.

6 And I would say also, increasingly more
7 end-to-end, especially in health, forms of
8 encryption. So not relying on infrastructural
9 things like SSL and file system encryption, and this
10 gets technical, but ways that only the provider and
11 the patient can actually see that data. Which means
12 you may not be able to monetize in the middle, but
13 there are ways to do stuff on the client side.
14 We've got to recognize there are ways to monetize on
15 the client side without ever seeing this stuff.

16 And one of the big problems here is a lot
17 of consumer-facing health applications aren't
18 governed by HIPAA. They are not something provided
19 by a covered entity, they are not a PHR, they are
20 not a personal health record, so they may not have
21 to deal with the breach notification rules. They
22 may at the state level, but not the ones that are
23 now in HIPAA via HITECH.

24 And consumers should be able to do
25 whatever they want with the data. They should be

1 able to share it, they should be able to do
2 willy-nilly things they want. The trick is, the gap
3 between what apps do that help you manage this
4 stuff, that the Privacy Rights Clearinghouse study
5 exposed -- and others, there is other great academic
6 computer science studies along these lines. And
7 that gap is pretty substantial.

8 And it's clear that we think that there
9 should be some baseline consumer legislation in the
10 U.S. that applies to all personal data, we've said
11 that for many, many years. Not a big surprise.
12 That may not happen soon enough for something like
13 telehealth, to really sort of give us the promise
14 that we would like to see from these kinds of
15 applications.

16 And so what we are sort of arguing is that
17 the FTC should be given some limited authority in
18 telehealth to regulate. For example, convening a
19 multi-stakeholder group to build a code of conduct,
20 with the incentive being the FTC gets to anoint it
21 as being sufficiently consumer protective and
22 innovative, the promoting of innovation, and then
23 you get the safe harbor from FTC Section 5
24 enforcement.

25 The cool thing about our proposal also is

1 that if you can't get people together to make this
2 code of conduct in a sufficient amount of time,
3 maybe like a year, the FTC should have authority to
4 actually write some baseline privacy and security
5 guidelines or rules or something like that.

6 I'm almost out of time. Anyway, we really
7 think that telehealth is sort of the canary in the
8 coalmine and we should be doing better, the market
9 should be doing better and the FTC definitely has a
10 place to play in helping that.

11 Thank you.

12 MS. ANDERSON: Thank you, Joe. Next up,
13 we have Jay Radcliffe. Jay is a senior security
14 analyst for InGuardians and has been working in the
15 computer security field for over 12 years.

16 MR. RADCLIFFE: So I am a unique member of
17 the panel in that, you've heard today a lot about
18 the great things that we can do with connected
19 devices and the Internet of Things, but you've also
20 heard the potential for the monster being under the
21 bed or the boogie man being in the closet.

22 My role in the community is I go in and
23 drag the monster out of the bed and show you what he
24 looks like. For the past 20 years, I have been at
25 the front lines of computer security. I started out

1 life as doing email security, and then website
2 security and then finance, but unfortunate for me is
3 that I was diagnosed with type I diabetes at my 22nd
4 birthday. And I have been attached to various
5 medical devices for various amounts of time.

6 In 2011, I did a presentation at Black Hat
7 where I was able to remotely turn my pump off with
8 my computer. And I was able to change every therapy
9 setting and every setting on that device and make it
10 look like this, which is a pump that does not
11 deliver medicine anymore.

12 This year, I did the same thing to the
13 pump that replaced this pump from another company.
14 Both companies are very large companies and the
15 issues that I showed this year brought me to almost
16 go to the hospital two times due to problems with
17 connected devices due to software failures and
18 design failures.

19 These things are not theoretical, these
20 things are real. These things are happening right
21 now, they are happening to devices that you are
22 buying. And it's not something that is publicly
23 well-known. It is not something that consumers are
24 very well-knowledgeed about. Consumers can't make
25 good decisions because the information they are

1 getting is incomplete. And often times not in a
2 malicious way, but in a way that it hasn't been
3 researched yet. This is really new, cutting edge
4 stuff and it's scary. It is scary to see these
5 devices that we depend upon to keep our children
6 alive, to keep our grandparents alive, to keep our
7 neighbors alive, not working the way we thought they
8 would. Having unintentional consequences from the
9 way they are connected and putting computers in our
10 lives to control our health, to monitor our health.

11 These features are the things that I end
12 up working on now instead of the internet. I don't
13 secure your website. I don't secure your email
14 anymore. Now I'm securing that meter that they put
15 on the side of your house that has an LCD display on
16 it and tells the power company how much power you
17 are using all the time. It's the device that's
18 attached to my hip right now that tells me my blood
19 glucose value over the last 24 hours. It's the
20 Fitbit that I wear to make sure that I'm doing
21 exercise in order to keep my diabetes in check.

22 These are all things that I'm actively
23 researching and that people in my field are
24 researching to make sure that we are taking the
25 monster out of the bed. To taking the boogie man

1 and seeing if he is even in there. But if he is,
2 what can we do about it?

3 And I'm proud to be on the panel here with
4 the FTC because they are looking to do something
5 about it. You know, since 2011, I have struggled to
6 find regulatory agencies that can affect change.
7 Initially when I went to the FDA, they said, I don't
8 know what we should do about this. Probably
9 something.

10 Two senators ordered the GAO to do an
11 investigation. And what they found was that no
12 regulatory agency was looking at the security of
13 these devices. The FCC said, that's not us. The
14 FCC looks at the way the radio transmits, not what
15 is being transmitted. And the FDA said, it's not
16 us. We look at how the medical part of it works.
17 And it turns out that there is this huge gap, that
18 nobody is looking at the security of these devices
19 from a cyber security perspective, from a connected
20 device perspective.

21 And that report has prompted a lot of
22 change in the FDA, in different regulatory agencies,
23 in spurring them to look at those events and to look
24 at those things and how we can make the world a
25 safer place, before somebody gets really physically

1 hurt or potentially dies from a connected device
2 failure.

3 So those are the things I work on. Those
4 are the type of insights that I hope to bring to the
5 FTC, bring to different policy panels to help them
6 get the perspective that they need of what actually
7 is occurring on the ground.

8 Thank you.

9 MS. ANDERSON: And finally we have Anand
10 Iyer. Anand is President and Chief Operating
11 Officer of WellDoc Communications, Incorporated,
12 where he oversees the company's mobile and web-based
13 chronic disease management platform and its
14 integration into mainstream health management
15 programs.

16 MR. IYER: Thanks, guys. I'm going to
17 continue in that same vein of starting to take this
18 discussion, not just about the denominator, which is
19 all about what we need to do from a privacy,
20 security, et cetera perspective, but the numerator,
21 which is really the value proposition.

22 WellDoc is a company that was founded by
23 an endocrinologist back in 2005. This was before
24 the iPhone existed. It's a concept before the word
25 app was part of our vernacular. And it was born

1 from a simple observation that patients who came
2 into the clinic -- I'm a Type 2 patient myself,
3 I've had diabetes for the last 12 years. You try
4 your best to manage this disease, as Jay knows, you
5 try your best. You do what you have to do with your
6 glucose, your meds, your sleeping, stress, smoking,
7 diet, exercise, everything that is the 360 of
8 diabetes, but there is this little thing called life
9 that gets in the way every now and then and prevents
10 you from doing what you need to do.

11 At the same time, I consider myself -- you
12 know, I did all my doctorate work in pattern
13 recognition, so I'm a little bit of a data junky, is
14 the honest truth. I would take my stuff in to my
15 doctor and not just give it to him, I'd graph it.
16 Because I'm a little bit of a nerd.

17 But what's a doctor going to do in the
18 three minute office visit? They don't have the
19 time. The frontline is primary care. They don't
20 know what to do. Because you're not just there for
21 your blood glucose, you're there because you have
22 H1N1 and you have this bump and scratch and itch
23 and, oh, by the way, how's your blood glucose. It's
24 like flossing the day before you go see the dentist,
25 right? You're never as good as the day you see your

1 doctor.

2 So we asked a simple question. Could we
3 actually convert that lapse, if you would, in not
4 just the data, but the information, knowledge, and
5 action that ensues from that data? And could we do
6 three things. One, could we actually put a piece of
7 software on a patient's cellphone? And this is a
8 good old Nokia 6600 but it still works on those dumb
9 phones, not just smart phones.

10 So could you use that to actually coach
11 the patient in real time what to do, give them
12 instructions? If they are at a restaurant, they
13 enter their blood glucose and it's high, we tell
14 them how to drop it. Because how I drop it and how
15 Jay drops it are two different things because he's
16 got a different set of comorbidities, I've got a
17 different set of comorbidities. He's on different
18 meds, I'm on different meds. So it's personalized,
19 to a certain extent.

20 Secondly, can you take all of that data
21 and could you run it through evidence-based medicine
22 and could you show patterns? Could you look for
23 trends, whether they are exercise trends or smoking
24 trends or eating trends? -- that's actually my phone
25 ringing. Very cool.

1 And then the last thing is, could you give
2 to a doctor, say in a manner that they wanted, once
3 every three months or whenever they want it, really,
4 in the format that they chose, hey, here's where the
5 patient was, here's where they are today. Here's
6 what's changed and here's what you ought to do, but
7 against evidence-based guidelines, but you do what
8 you think is right. You're the expert, it's your
9 patient.

10 When we did our first clinical trial we
11 dropped A1Cs in diabetes by two points. Just so you
12 know what that means in English, A1C is the average
13 amount of sugar in your blood, for all intents and
14 purposes. The guideline by the ADA is 7 percent,
15 which means 7 percent of your blood volume is sugar.
16 Every one point delta, seven to eight, eight to
17 nine, represents a 43 percent increase in the risk
18 of heart attack, stroke, kidney failure, blindness,
19 amputation, the five big things that diabetes
20 causes.

21 The FDA heralds a drug if it drops A1C by
22 0.5 of a point. Look at Januvia, Merck's
23 blockbuster drug, I'm on it, it's a good drug, it
24 drops it by 0.7 of a point. So when they saw a two
25 point reduction, they are like, what the hell are

1 they doing? Swallowing the phone? We said no, they
2 are doing what their doctor has told them to do.

3 Doctors who received that analysis were
4 five times more likely to make a med change or
5 titrate a medication. So we saw, in a quick swath,
6 with that comes about a 390 to 630 dollar per
7 patient per month cost savings.

8 So now you say, okay, with that value
9 proposition in the numerator, what do I need to do
10 to ensure privacy, security. And we'll talk about
11 security and when people talk about data security,
12 it's not just about data, it is about the
13 application, the infrastructure, it's about
14 everything in between, it's the full securing or the
15 value chain.

16 So let me show you, because Cora wanted me
17 to show you how this works, so I'll just give you a
18 quick -- I'll just give you a quick -- good, that's
19 keeping up with me.

20 So if I go in now and I just make a --
21 what would an application be in the FTC if it wasn't
22 password protected, so I'm going to put in the
23 password. Here we go, it's now on. Very good.

24 So if I go in and I actually make a new
25 entry, there's about a two second lag between what I

1 see and what you see, but hopefully it will work.

2 Let's say I go in and I enter a low blood
3 glucose because I'm feeling shaky or whatever and if
4 I have a pump, that data comes directly into this
5 device, into this software. So let's say I enter
6 65, it will actually tell me, because we are a Class
7 II regulated FDA device, the FDA considers our
8 software to be a Class II medical device, it says
9 it's low.

10 And they said, well, you manually entered
11 it, so you better check whether it is true or not,
12 because it's not coming directly from the machine.
13 So they want truth, right? So yep, it's low. So
14 then it says you follow the 15/15 tip. You know,
15 it's the teachable moment. Hey, this is a common
16 way to treat this condition.

17 It then gives me examples, right at my
18 fingertips, of what I can actually consume and take
19 which is, you know, great because you always don't
20 know what to do.

21 And it starts a timer and even if the
22 patient shuts the phone off, it will turn the phone
23 back on and remind them in 15 minutes, hey, it's
24 time to recheck. And at that point in time, if I go
25 in and recheck -- I'll save you the 15 minutes,

1 because I don't have it. Let's say I put in a good
2 number, which is 108, it will tell me, hey, you
3 know, great. You get an A+, blah, blah, blah, blah,
4 blah, because it's all about behavior modification
5 and support and making sure that you work with the
6 patient.

7 Some patients told us, if you give me one
8 more "Way to go!" message I'll throw the bloody
9 phone away. But the next patient says no, I'd like
10 to see a picture of my grandchild when I have a good
11 reading because that's what keeps me motivated. So
12 you get an idea of how it works.

13 Last thing I'll say is that it is an FDA
14 cleared Class II medical device, but now, for the
15 first time in history, anywhere in the world, we
16 have a prescription code for this. We actually have
17 an NDC drug code for this software. So for the
18 first time, a doctor can prescribe software to their
19 patient, which brings the patient provider, and
20 we'll talk about what that means in terms of
21 security and HIPAA and what not, but this is now a
22 prescribed entity that comes from the doctor, to the
23 patient, with these outcomes.

24 So that's it.

25 MS. HAN: Thanks, Anand. Let's get the

1 discussion started. First, to set the stage, I just
2 want to raise this for all the panelists. How have
3 we seen the marketplace evolve in the past few
4 years, in terms of the products available and their
5 impact on consumers?

6 MR. RADCLIFFE: All right, I'll go first.
7 As a patient, I'm very keen -- as a diabetic,
8 diabetes is one of the frontrunners of connective
9 devices. Because patients have a lot of control
10 over their disease. It's very interactive, just
11 like he demonstrated. You're doing the medication
12 and testing all the time. I mean, we all know
13 somebody who pricks their finger and tests their
14 blood, you know, be it a family member or friend.

15 So these devices are coming out. In the
16 last four years, you know, there's been a wealth of
17 devices to really help diabetics and applications,
18 like he demonstrated, to help diabetics do these
19 types of events to help their blood sugars.

20 And like the studies have shown tremendous
21 amounts of value in that. So it's a very, very good
22 thing, you know. So I'm seeing a lot of things from
23 that perspective.

24 MR. PEPPE: I'll jump in. I would say
25 one thing over the last five years, you know, on the

1 one hand you had really serious medical devices
2 that, you know, were being developed. On the other
3 hand, you have consumer devices. We've obviously
4 seen consumer devices explode, but they start off as
5 being fairly light in terms of what they could do.
6 So a pedometer, a fancy pedometer, a slightly
7 fancier pedometer. There's been a fairly big gap,
8 even over the last couple of years, between the
9 medical devices on the one hand and the consumer
10 devices on the other. That seems to be narrowing.

11 You know, you increasingly have consumer
12 devices. I'm thinking, for example, there's a new
13 device called the Scanadu Scout and it's meant to be
14 a consumer device, you hold it up to your forehead
15 for a second, or your kid's forehead, but it is
16 measuring things like heart rate, temperature,
17 respiratory rate, stress levels. A bunch of things
18 that a home, you know, home little digital device
19 couldn't do a year ago.

20 They're coming out with a Scanadu
21 urinalysis device for home. So you know, you might
22 think to yourself, that's weird, I don't want to do
23 that, but what's happening -- you might want to do
24 it, or you might want to have your kid do it, but
25 what's happening is that that gap is starting to

1 narrow, which is really cool.

2 You're seeing lots of folks trying to come
3 out with creative places to put sensors or ways to
4 use sensors. So my favorite example is there's now
5 a bra that has a temperature sensor in it. Why
6 would you want to do that? Because it turns out one
7 of the earliest ways to detect breast cancer is
8 very, very slight changes in temperature. So they
9 are playing around with, well, you know, would this
10 work? Answer: Yes, it does seem to work.

11 So there's a lot of innovation in that
12 consumer health, medical space that is getting
13 attention.

14 MR. HALL: And reducing the gap even
15 further, in 2014, you are going to see a lot of
16 providers responding to the incentives that are part
17 of what is called the Meaningful Use Program, where
18 patients are going to be able to view, download, and
19 transmit their medical records wherever the heck
20 they want.

21 And so you're going to see -- and you
22 already see some of these, a ton of really neat apps
23 that compute directly on your medical records. And
24 there's a bunch of companies that are doing this,
25 that are doing it in really neat ways, but I think

1 that is going to further bridge the gap to where all
2 of the sudden you have data on your phone that can
3 be your entire life's medical history. That is
4 undoubtedly sensitive and could be, in addition to
5 being potentially harmful or life-threatening in a
6 physical sense, there is a whole set of -- you know,
7 medical identity theft is a really horrible form of
8 identify theft. And these kinds of data can be used
9 to do exactly that.

10 MR. IYER: Let me give you just one last
11 thought. And I'll be the controversial one. So I
12 agree with everything that has been said, by the
13 way, but here is where the controversy is and that
14 is, we are seeing an immense amount of innovation
15 from a usability side and user experience.

16 Things that the gaming industry,
17 entertainment industry, financial services, I mean,
18 you pick up a gaming app and they are fun to use.
19 You pick up a medical device and you throw it away.
20 That's why medication adherence and things like that are
21 where they're at today. I mean, these devices are
22 -- I mean, as a patient, I've got to use them, but
23 if you were to stack their usability against best in
24 class practices for usability whether it's software
25 or hardware, they fail. Miserably. Not just fail,

1 they are bottom of the stack.

2 And so now the question that all consumers
3 -- because at the end of the day, inside the patient
4 is a person. And everybody talks about the patient,
5 they don't talk about the person. And inside that
6 person, they want to use things the way they want to
7 use things. And why can't I have my data come from
8 Facebook? Why can't I share my -- where do you
9 decrypt the data, FDA asked us? Well, well, wait a
10 minute. You want to send that data and export it to
11 Twitter and Facebook? Where are you decrypting the
12 data?

13 So we said, okay. We won't do that just
14 yet, because society isn't there yet, you guys
15 aren't there yet, and we're not there yet because we
16 haven't figured it out, but I think that's where we
17 are going to have a huge -- I think, first, you
18 know, clash, is the honest truth. But I think out
19 of that clash is going to come new value. And out
20 of that clash is going to come new ways.

21 Society is changing, in terms of what they
22 view fundamental privacy as. If somebody wants to
23 know that I'm on Metformin and Januvia, I don't
24 care. Because if I can find 30 other patients that
25 are like me, and I know how they are treating their

1 diabetes and it's working for them, I want to know
2 what they are doing because that's going to help me.
3 So the question is, where do you draw this line
4 then?

5 And what we are seeing is we are seeing
6 the clash in these innovations, where one is coming
7 at it from a pure usability standpoint and one is
8 coming at it from a regulatory standard, privacy,
9 encryption, you know, AES, blah, blah, blah, and the
10 two are coming together and I think that's where the
11 next five years is going to be -- and where I think
12 the next big step in innovation and value is going
13 to be created.

14 MS. ANDERSON: Just following up on that
15 Anand, and any of the other of you, if you have any
16 input on this, when consumers do choose to share
17 their data and experiences with others, via social
18 media or in some other way, how does that affect
19 privacy overall?

20 MR. RADCLIFFE: It eliminates it. It's a
21 -- I get this question all the time. Why can't I
22 make my kid's insulin pump talk to the iPhone and
23 tweet out his values? Well, because I don't want
24 the world knowing what your kid's blood sugar is,
25 that's why.

1 You know, we had this discussion in our
2 discussion with the panelists before today, which
3 was that there is this element of privacy that you
4 end up -- it's not that privacy has to be pure and
5 that everybody gets 100 percent privacy, but
6 consumers need to be able to make a choice, right?
7 You know you are giving up a piece of your privacy
8 in order to get something else. It's not a zero sum
9 game.

10 So like he said, he is willing to give up
11 some of his privacy. You can know some of my medical
12 conditions. But if I share that, then I can get
13 something out of it. It's not a question -- and I
14 think that's something that's really important from
15 an FTC perspective is, consumers need to have the
16 information and make the best choice they can. If
17 they believe they have 100 percent privacy, but they
18 can still get all of those things, then they are
19 going to make a bad choice, because they don't know
20 they are giving up that privacy. I think that's
21 something that's really important.

22 Consumers are willing to give up some of
23 their privacy. We do it all the time when we post
24 where we're at on Facebook, but it helps us. It
25 helps us identify who are friends around in the area

1 and what you're doing and all those things.

2 So it's something that we're going to have
3 to retrain our mind to how we think about those
4 things, because sometimes it's going to be okay.

5 MR. CROSLY: I think this is where you're
6 also getting into the benefits. And I'll take a
7 somewhat contrarian position, but I mean the idea of
8 patient engagement is actually one of the most
9 significant benefits that we have from this
10 connected world.

11 And the ability to, you know, draw the
12 patients in and engage them in their own care, give
13 them real-time data or sense data or feedback on
14 information from their insulin pumps or their
15 implanted cardiac devices, things like that, is
16 where we are going to have to go next, to pull them
17 in and engage them in that world.

18 And you're right. There will be the
19 giving of some privacy in that world. You know,
20 security is still the table stakes and I think that
21 -- Jay, you said that at the beginning. I mean,
22 we've got to have security here so that when the
23 sharing is done, it's done with full knowledge and
24 understanding.

25 But the engaging the patient is clearly,

1 you know, the next frontier. And the devices and
2 the sensors now are going to make it possible to
3 actually engage the patient in some real-time
4 decision-making.

5 MS. HAN: So Jay, you raise the issue of
6 consumer understanding. I wanted to follow up on
7 that. How much do you think, and this is to all of
8 the panelists, how much do you think consumers who
9 use these devices really understand about what's
10 happening with their information and how it is being
11 used and shared? And does your answer change
12 depending on whether it's a medical device or a more
13 casual wearable fitness device?

14 MR. HALL: Well, I certainly think that
15 people -- it's very hard to know, even if you're an
16 expert, even if you know how to jailbreak a phone
17 and put a man-in-the-middle proxy to see what's
18 going on, it's very hard to know what any of these
19 apps are doing.

20 And there's great -- computer science
21 research, for example, Yuvraj Agarwal at CMU has
22 something called "ProtectMyPrivacy" and come ask
23 me if you need a pointer to it, where they've found
24 a number of cases where apps were doing things that
25 the apps didn't even know they were doing. Because

1 they were including like four or five ad libraries
2 that were then going and computing on your contact
3 information and throwing that up.

4 And I'm certain that that's happening in
5 health, too. Not because of ignorance or willful
6 ignorance or anything like that, but these things
7 can be so easily complex, complex and so easily so,
8 that you end up having a whole set of things that
9 maybe the app developer doesn't even know what's
10 happening.

11 And that's why it would be nice if there
12 was some mechanism for teaching users and app
13 developers, look, this is where your stuff is going.
14 I know the NTIA Mobile App Transparency Code of
15 Conduct effort made a valiant effort at getting to,
16 you know, a set of screens that mobile app makers
17 would have to show, at some point, that here's what
18 we collect, here's who we share data with.

19 And I think those kinds of things, to the
20 extent that we can test them, to make sure people
21 know what they're doing, rather than the familiar
22 refrain of, oh, privacy policy means my privacy is
23 protected. No, it means they are trying to explain
24 to you what they do to protect your privacy.

25 MS. HAN: Scott?

1 MR. PEPPE: I mean, I think the real
2 answer is we don't know what consumers know and what
3 they don't know about a lot of these devices because
4 there has been very little, so far, to try to find
5 out, although there are some studies.

6 But I do have some concerns. I mean, my
7 biggest concern is I don't think that consumers have
8 really figured out yet the kinds of inferences that
9 can be drawn from disparate kinds of data.

10 So for example, one study at the
11 University of Washington showed that consumers were
12 very concerned about location data, about GPS data.
13 They didn't like the idea that they were going to be
14 continuously monitored for location, but they had
15 essentially no concern about 24/7 recording of
16 accelerometer data in the UbiFit health sensor they
17 were wearing.

18 Well, it turns out if you have 24/7
19 accelerometer data, you can figure out where someone
20 is pretty easily because if you are driving down the
21 road with an accelerometer, each road on the planet
22 is essentially unique in the accelerometer, in the
23 way it triggers your accelerometer's readings.

24 So there's just this disconnect, right?
25 They are saying one kind of data I'm really worried

1 about, one kind of data I'm not worried about at all,
2 and yet those two kinds of data support essentially
3 the same inferences. I think we are going to see
4 that increasingly across different kinds of sensors,
5 including health sensors.

6 MR. RADCLIFFE: I mean to me, the question
7 about consumers and their privacy, I actually think
8 you need to -- I agree with Joe in that's almost a
9 question you need to go a higher level up. The
10 companies producing these devices don't even know
11 what the privacy issues are.

12 You know, the implications of what they're
13 recording and how it can be used -- and the example
14 I'll give is I'm working with a customer that uses
15 medical devices and he's like, what about connecting
16 the medical device to the car, over Bluetooth? And
17 I'm like, okay, what are you thinking? And he's
18 like, well, it would be really helpful because you
19 could see your medical stats, you know, like while
20 you're driving. You won't have to look down for
21 them.

22 And I said, "okay." And I'm like -- I'm
23 thinking, you could also do other things. And
24 you're going to hear on the next panel about all the
25 crazy things that are being done with my research

1 skills with cars. So if your blood glucose gets
2 too low, why not just turn the car off? What if I
3 surreptitiously told the car that your blood sugar
4 was low? And he went, never mind.

5 So you know, thinking through some of
6 these things, thinking through the privacy and
7 security measures, consumers want everything to be
8 connected and companies want to give their consumers
9 and their customers everything that they want, but
10 that's not what we need to do, you know? And then
11 we need to take a second and think about the
12 implications of that, from a security perspective,
13 from a privacy perspective. We can't just connect
14 everything to everything and everything will be
15 great. We have to think about how these things are
16 going to play out and how they are going to be used,
17 you know?

18 So it's a very good question. We are
19 going really, really fast, from a technology
20 perspective, and just now we are starting to see
21 some of the danger of things for a medical device,
22 for a car. And now we want to mix these things
23 together? Maybe not a great idea.

24 MR. IYER: So I'll share with you kind of
25 our last six years of observation of several

1 thousands of patients and kind of, for me, the
2 answer lies in, it's an evolution. And it's an
3 evolution that involves transparency and it's an
4 evolution that involves education for the customer.

5 And the customer could be the health plan,
6 it could be the doctor, it could be the patient, it
7 could be a caregiver, it could be anybody who is a
8 stakeholder.

9 So if you look at data and you look at two
10 dimensions of data, there is one dimension of the
11 actual presence or absence of data, so presence and
12 absence, and then this vertical dimension is, I know
13 my analysis intent and I don't. So just play out
14 those four quadrants.

15 The bottom quadrant says, I have data and
16 I know what I'm looking for. That's what we call
17 informative, that's basic 101. Patients want to
18 know that stuff. Hey, show me how many times I was
19 in range, show me how many times I was out of range,
20 show me how many times I skipped my meds. Those are
21 the things they know you're capturing and they know
22 you are going to report on because it's fundamental,
23 it's 101.

24 Now go to the right. I know my analysis
25 intent, but I don't have the data. We call that

1 discovery. It's the realm of predictive modeling,
2 for all of the mathematicians in the crowd, it's,
3 you know, Bayesian, Markov, that kind of stuff,
4 okay?

5 And the value proposition there is, I'd
6 like to be able to tell a patient next week, to the
7 nearest day and the nearest hour, when they are
8 going to go hypoglycemic. Why? The biggest cost of
9 hospitalization in the United States today with type
10 2 diabetes is unnecessary hospitalizations due to
11 hypoglycemia. And if I can actually predict that --
12 for those of you who follow WellDoc, we had a press
13 announcement last week where we actually published a
14 paper where I can predict it now to 93 percent,
15 which is pretty damn good. It's better than not
16 knowing at all, right?

17 And so that descriptive says, okay, you
18 don't have the data but you are going to tell me
19 something of value to me. Some people may find that
20 valuable, some people may say, you know what, I
21 don't need to know that. Okay, that's fine.

22 Play this quadrant out. This quadrant
23 says, I have data but I have no idea what I'm
24 looking for. Do you know how many patients we found
25 in our last six years who were on Byetta. Byetta is

1 an injectable drug, you've got to take it -- but it
2 only works when you eat.

3 So the doctor writes a prescription, take
4 it at breakfast and dinner. So the patient is
5 religiously taking their Byetta at breakfast, but
6 they are a breakfast skipper. Because they put into
7 the system, I skipped my breakfast.

8 So doctors wondered, why the hell is this
9 drug not working on this patient? It should. Well,
10 let me put you on something else. Meanwhile, the
11 third day this happens, the system wakes up and
12 says, hmm, rule. Taking Byetta but not recording
13 their carbs? Did you know now that Byetta only
14 works when you eat? Talk to your doctor about
15 switching.

16 Doctor says, well, I wrote the
17 prescription "At breakfast and dinner" and I meant
18 with breakfast and dinner. There's 18,000 articles
19 in the last ten years written about
20 patient/physician discordance. So that quadrant of
21 data says, you should use that data to catch -- all
22 of the sudden, the patients are taking their Byetta
23 and it's working. Huh.

24 Fraud, abuse, and waste? Think of what
25 the value proposition is to CMS and the Medicare

1 population for that.

2 And of course, the last one is adaptive.

3 You don't have the data and you don't know what
4 you're looking for, but you collect it over time.

5 And I think it's an evolution. And for all intents
6 and purposes today, we are still in that bottom
7 left-hand quadrant. And we are slowly starting to
8 push the envelope in these three directions and I
9 think we'll learn as we go along.

10 MS. ANDERSON: Okay, thank you. We've
11 heard several people now mention limitations of
12 notice and choice and we know that those are a
13 significant privacy concern in this area. What are
14 some of the other significant privacy and security
15 concerns that you all are seeing in the health and
16 fitness realm?

17 MR. CROSLY: I mean, I think one of the
18 risks that we have is that more is going to be known
19 about your health by others than by you. And how
20 they use the information about you is a risk, right?
21 That's a concern.

22 And so if there is no norm on, you know,
23 what use can be made of data, other than that
24 consent form that you might sign that can be very
25 broad, then what others know about your health can

1 have an impact on you, if you're not aware of it.

2 MR. HALL: I guess, something else I've
3 mentioned just briefly is, there's a lot you can do
4 with that sort of raw, granular stuff. You can keep
5 that on the device, calculate some
6 aggregate statistic and share that with the provider
7 and that can help you move away from a place where
8 you know so much about someone that you can put them
9 in danger, for whatever reason.

10 And I'd like to see more -- so I guess
11 that's an opportunity rather than another of a
12 litany of problems we see today, which I think we've
13 covered pretty well. I think there is an
14 opportunity for doing client-side stuff and doing
15 aggregate stuff. And some of the devices have to do
16 that because they don't have enough power to do more
17 complicated kinds of stuff.

18 But increasingly, you have more power on
19 these devices, which means you can collect it all
20 and send it all, which I think we should think about
21 that and be careful about how much you need and how
22 much you're sending and how much you're collecting.

23 MR. PEPPE: I think there's a couple
24 different things. I mean, one is, and it may seem
25 trivial but I don't think it is trivial, one of the

1 biggest concerns for consumers at the moment is,
2 they just want a copy of the data. So, you know, a
3 2013 study by (inaudible) who was trying to figure out
4 all of the consumer concerns about fitness devices,
5 the number one concern is, I can't get the data. I
6 want to see my own data.

7 It turns out, again, if you take the time
8 to read a bunch of these privacy policies, some of
9 them say it's your data, some of them say it's our
10 data, as the firm, some of them don't say anything
11 about whose data it is or what kind of access you'll
12 have, and often these siloed consumer companies are
13 giving consumers access to sort of aggregated,
14 analyzed data of, you know, this was sort of your
15 heart rate and the number of steps you took
16 yesterday or whatever, but not access to the actual
17 raw information.

18 And if you want to import it to some other
19 platform or if you want to just analyze it or you
20 want to share it with someone, that's just one basic
21 concern.

22 Another one is, you know, I think that if
23 we are going to -- you said other than notice and
24 choice. I think one of the biggest ones is just
25 use. Drawing some lines around acceptable use,

1 which we are very uncomfortable talking about in a
2 lot of the privacy world. But for example, can an
3 insurer require, as a condition of car insurance,
4 that if you have an accident in the future, they
5 have access to the blackbox data coming out of your
6 car? The answer is, well, it depends where you
7 live.

8 In a few states, the answer is no. States
9 have said an insurer cannot do that as a condition
10 of your insurance. Most of the states have said
11 nothing, the feds have said nothing. That's a
12 really hard question.

13 And you can extrapolate from that question
14 to other kinds of insurance where you could start to
15 see a home insurer, for example -- I mean, I love
16 the General Electric example this morning of leaving
17 your -- you know, your stove telling you you are
18 leaving your stove on. Well, I'm pretty sure my
19 home insurer would love to know that, if I was
20 routinely doing that. Could they, as a condition of
21 my insurance, require me to have my appliances share
22 that information with them?

23 Now, you know, that's not General
24 Electric's problem, but it is a policy problem that
25 is really quite real and that we just have not

1 wrestled with, I don't think. And again, we may not
2 see it as a privacy problem, per se, you may see it
3 as an economic power question.

4 And the last thing I'll say is that
5 Commissioner Brill, I think, asked the question this
6 morning of Vint Cerf about the economic divide, how
7 is this going to play out, right? I'm not sure -- I
8 sort of agree with him, I'm not sure this is really
9 a problem of an economic divide, like the poor
10 aren't going to be able to get enough sensors. I
11 think the poor are likely to have sensors imposed on
12 them, far more than everybody else.

13 So the people in this room, I doubt most
14 of you, even if you have an employer, which many of
15 you don't because you are fun, internet freelancers,
16 but the ones who do, I doubt you are in a job where
17 your employer is likely to impose that they want you
18 to wear a sensor or else you are going to get fired.
19 But there are lots of jobs where that's increasingly
20 happening.

21 If you doubt that, read a new article in
22 The Atlantic that came out like yesterday about
23 truckers who are increasingly being monitored,
24 long-haul truckers increasingly being monitored.
25 Watch the person who cleans your grocery store and

1 who, every time they get to the end of the aisle,
2 they have to swipe their wrist against the end of
3 the aisle where there's a scanner.

4 This kind of monitoring is very
5 uncomfortable for people in the employment context,
6 but it's here and getting more and more developed.
7 So those kinds of privacy questions, I think, are
8 hard and we are going to have to deal with them.

9 MR. CROSLY: I mean, I love the idea of
10 the appropriate use of the context because it really
11 is the only way that we are going to be able to
12 manage all of the enormous amounts of data that are
13 coming in from all kinds of different areas.

14 And so, you know, we have regulatory
15 models now that are based on this. The FCRA
16 certainly is based on that. It sets a ring fence
17 up, it says, you know, these people are appropriate,
18 they have gone through security criteria, they can
19 access the data, it is for these defined uses and
20 these uses over here are impermissible. There is
21 access to the information on how your data was used.
22 I mean, it's a model that's workable and it's based
23 on accepted uses that were determined, you know,
24 dealing with experts. So I do think that what Scott
25 suggests is a model that we are going to have to

1 seriously engage in.

2 MS. HAN: What do the rest of you think
3 about use restrictions? Any other thoughts?

4 MR. RADCLIFFE: That they're good.

5 MR. HALL: I was going to say, one of my
6 colleagues is here in the room, Guautam Hans, and
7 Justin Brookman, one of my bosses, wrote a paper
8 recently about things -- privacy implications before
9 any use is made. So once collection has happened,
10 no one has touched it, there are still some -- there
11 are some implications of having access to that
12 stuff.

13 And so that's where I get to before I even
14 talk about use restrictions. Use restrictions, as
15 long as they have teeth. That's why I think vanilla
16 self-regulatory efforts are probably not the answer.
17 You need to have something that is enforced by an
18 independent body. The FTC is a good -- for this
19 application is, you know, they have history of doing
20 consumer-based actions. They have a growing
21 technical expertise.

22 Anyway, so I think that as long as it has
23 teeth and it doesn't stifle things too much, to the
24 extent that people can accept it and that folks like
25 us can say, yeah, it promotes innovation, to a

1 certain extent. It's not a free-for-all, but at the
2 same time, it puts some real restrictions that mean
3 something and has real teeth behind it, that would
4 make me happy.

5 MS. ANDERSON: We've got one question from
6 the audience. The EU is considering narrowing rules
7 around consent and compatible uses. What effect
8 would a move to explicit consent for each use of
9 data have on healthcare and research?

10 MR. HALL: Can we ask the questioner some
11 clarifying questions?

12 So the consent stuff is not necessarily in
13 the health -- actually, they're scaling back some of
14 the consent for public health uses, so maybe they
15 are talking about the consumer stuff.

16 MS. ANDERSON: Why don't we go based on
17 that assumption?

18 MR. HALL: Okay. That was just me
19 clarifying, I don't have an actual answer.

20 People are mad about bringing back or
21 taking consent away in the health context, that's
22 something I don't have a response for. Sorry.

23 MR. PEPPE: No, I was just going to say,
24 I mean, this is one of the conundrums, right, in
25 this space. If you've got a bunch of different

1 sensors on a bunch of different devices, on your
2 home, your car, your body, that are measuring all
3 sorts of things, there is just no practical way that
4 you can consent every time one of those sensors
5 reports something about you or else they are not
6 going to be useful.

7 So that's what just tactically and
8 pragmatically puts pressure on consent as the
9 solution here.

10 MR. HALL: There may be technical
11 solutions. I'm sorry, I'll be really quick.

12 Something that I would like to see exist
13 is something I put on my home network before my
14 cable router, DSL modem, or whatever, that allows
15 me, in bulk, to anoint certain kinds of data that
16 flows forth from my house. So that's a way of sort
17 of aggregating consent-like stuff. It sounds a lot
18 like DuoTrack, it sounds like other things like ad
19 identifiers and things like that.

20 And you would need some basic standard so
21 that telehealth companies that do anything related
22 to the Internet of Things could mark certain packets
23 as, here's the thing, here's what it is trying to
24 do, so that you could then preclude certain data
25 from flowing forward. It's not a perfect solution,

1 but it might help.

2 And I mean, I think explicit consent for
3 every use would be catastrophic. I mean, it would
4 basically shut down innovation, it would shut down
5 treatment. It's just, beyond practical, it's also
6 unethical, right? Art Caplan, Eric Meslin and a
7 host of others have looked at consent and they said,
8 look, if this is the vanguard, if this is going to
9 keep impermissible use from occurring, this isn't an
10 ethical construct, right? To expect that the
11 patient understands the full scope of use, the full
12 scope of risk, and they are determining, based on
13 their limited understanding, whether the use is
14 appropriate or not. You know, they're going to
15 trust the doctor and they are almost always going to
16 say yes. In many circumstances where their answer,
17 if they knew the risks, should be no.

18 So the idea that consent in health care is
19 really, for a data use, is really the only thing we
20 are going to stand on is just not an ethical
21 construct.

22 MR. RADCLIFFE: You know, one of the
23 things, when I think of that, is we don't have to go
24 very far backwards to see how user agreements and
25 acceptable licensing has really just been ignored.

1 Like okay, agree to this license. I mean,
2 how many of you have read the iTunes license when
3 you reinstalled it? Really? Nobody. I mean, it's
4 pretty limited, right? If you have insomnia, I
5 mean, go for it.

6 But another example would be that when I
7 brought the issue to Animas about the software bug,
8 they were like, oh, it's not a bug, it's a feature.
9 It's on your manual. And I said, are you kidding
10 me? And I pulled out the 472 page manual and, sure
11 enough, there was a sentence on page 74 about this.
12 And I was like, but really. It's a 472 page manual
13 that I guarantee you 98 percent of all these users
14 haven't read.

15 And that's what user agreements and
16 licenses have become, it's a joke. I mean, if you
17 want explicit permission, yeah, yeah, yeah,
18 whatever. I accept. Just install the damn thing so
19 I can get what I need to get out of it.

20 So it's really kind of a false solution.
21 And you need to look at what's been tried before and
22 say, if we don't want to go down that path, we've
23 got to come up with something new, not to recycle
24 bad ideas that have been used before.

25 MR. PEPPET: Before we get off of notice

1 and consent, or just consent, two things. One, as
2 opposed to the 400 and some-odd page manuals,
3 privacy policies on most of the fitness devices that
4 I've played with, at least, or looked at are
5 unbelievably short and leave out huge amounts of
6 information that I, as a consumer, would want to
7 know.

8 For example, half of the ones I surveyed
9 didn't say anything about the actual health -- well,
10 I can't say it's health data, the actual data about
11 physical state that the device was recording or
12 capturing. They just said things about use of the
13 website, which is a totally different kind of data
14 and not necessarily what the consumer would actually
15 want to know about.

16 So we are a very early stage in just the
17 norm creation around what would those privacy
18 policies talk about.

19 The other thing I'll say, and I just have
20 to inject this, because otherwise I'm not going to
21 have a chance. I don't see how consumers could be
22 consenting, in the sense of understanding the risk
23 they are up against at the moment, when if one of
24 these companies is hacked, which we've heard all
25 day, they can be in almost all of the -- almost all

1 of the devices I know about, when a good security
2 has tried to hack them, they've been able to. If
3 any of these consumer devices are hacked, then none
4 of these are subject to the state or federal data
5 breach disclosure laws.

6 So I looked at every state data breach
7 disclosure law this summer and, guess what, none of
8 them applies. Maybe Texas, maybe Nebraska, to the
9 data coming off of your Fitbit. I think if Fitbit
10 gets hacked and they steal 100,000 users Fitbit
11 data, the public should know that.

12 So if I had a magic wand, the first thing
13 I would do is I would just amend the definitions in
14 all of those state data breach disclosure laws and
15 say, hey, consumers have a right to know when this
16 information gets out so at least their consent means
17 a little bit if they know the risk that they are,
18 you know, doing business with a company that has lax
19 security and has been breached.

20 MR. HALL: Scott, have you written this
21 yet? Can we read this?

22 MR. PEPPE: February. It's a cool paper
23 called "Sensor Privacy."

24 MR. RADCLIFFE: I will say one thing about
25 the breach notification, because I've dealt with

1 that for a very long time. We've started to see
2 some fatigue in that, from that perspective. People
3 initially were like, oh my God, my data has been
4 breached. The bank sent me a letter. Now they're
5 like, they don't even open it. I mean, it's become
6 alert fatigue of like, yeah, whatever. I mean,
7 you're sending me these every three months because
8 banks are getting popped all over the place. That
9 information is pervasive all over.

10 So it's a problem from that perspective.
11 You have to kind of take that into account. Not
12 saying that it doesn't work, because I think breach
13 notification laws, I know that they have caused
14 businesses to change, from the legal liability
15 standpoint. But from a consumer standpoint, I don't
16 think they've had the impact long-term that we would
17 like to think.

18 MS. HAN: Okay. So I know we've talked
19 about appropriate use restrictions, but I wanted to
20 get into some of the other privacy and security
21 consumer protections that might exist.

22 Anand, why don't we start with you, as
23 you've been developing your product so we can get
24 your insights first.

25 MR. IYER: I think that -- so we have a

1 framework. It is actually, for those who are
2 interested, check the Diabetes Technology Society
3 publication in April of this year, there's a nice
4 white paper that we did with the Air Force on this
5 architecture.

6 Security is a multilayer -- it's
7 multilayered and it all starts with the user. So
8 there's a user layer of security, there's an
9 application layer of security, there's an
10 environment layer, there's a device layer, a network
11 layer, a services layer, and then an integration
12 layer. And I'll talk about each one of these
13 briefly.

14 Users, when you think about it, in many
15 ways the number one source of breach and things like
16 that are users. We always say that there are three
17 ways of ensuring user security, right? Must have,
18 must know, and must be, right? Think about it.
19 We're all violators. I forgot my thing in my jacket
20 in my office, can I borrow your pass to get back
21 into the building?

22 We don't do that as much with passwords,
23 must know. So must be is the last one, which is
24 retinal scan, thumbprint, whatever. But we have to
25 educate people and employees, especially in

1 HIPAA-covered entities, about what security really
2 means. And that's not a small task. So there's
3 user security.

4 There's application security. I mean,
5 it's interesting. We've gone through several
6 external audits and security firms coming in and
7 doing penetration testing and all the things they
8 should do and writing the reports and looking at
9 vulnerabilities and the software coding practices.
10 And where people open ports and leave ports open
11 that are vulnerable to attacks and phishing and
12 hacking and what not, it's amazing. And for us,
13 this is software 101. You don't code that way. You
14 just don't. But 90 percent of people code software
15 that way. 90 percent of the applications in iTunes
16 and Google, if you would -- they would miserably
17 fail security tests. So it has to be secure at the
18 application layer.

19 The environment is interesting. We all
20 have data centers, but how many people actually have
21 best practices for physical, electronic, human, et
22 cetera security at the data center? They don't.

23 Devices. We encrypt on the device, we
24 encrypt on the link, we encrypt on the server, we
25 encrypt -- and encryption means it's 256-bit AES,

1 you know, it's -- good stuff, right? When we had
2 the chief security officer from the Air Force, we
3 did a project with them at Wilford Hall, said we
4 like your security architecture, that's pretty good.
5 But it's got to be encrypted there, because if I
6 lose my phone, I ought not to have vulnerabilities
7 for data loss because somebody has my phone.

8 The network is the network. That is
9 something we are all familiar with. There's all
10 kinds of security ways to secure networks, some
11 better than others.

12 And then at the service layer, every
13 touch-point with the customer, whether it's customer
14 care, help desk, has to follow all of the proper
15 security methods and procedures. And so for us,
16 it's really a collection of all of these things that
17 define how you fundamentally architect your
18 security, the measures against which you monitor and
19 then you publish and then you continuously improve
20 to say, you know what, we've got to reduce
21 vulnerabilities here. We've got to improve, you
22 know, protection there. But that's kind of how
23 we've evolved it over time.

24 MS. HAN: Thanks. Anybody else?

25 MS. ANDERSON: I think we have one more

1 question from the audience and then I'm going to
2 have a slight variation on this. So the question
3 was, what's the top security concern that you think
4 doctors should be aware of as they rely on these
5 devices? And I'll expand that to speak beyond
6 doctors, also what is the top security concern you
7 think consumers should be aware of as they decide
8 whether or not to use devices?

9 And to the extent you can, speak to any
10 precautions that those doctors or consumers could
11 take.

12 MR. HALL: So most of these things don't
13 encrypt on the device, they don't encrypt when
14 you're sending. You don't have to know what that
15 means, but buying a simple VPN, something that, if
16 you are at an open wi-fi at a coffee shop or
17 something, you could fire-up as soon as you connect
18 to the wi-fi network, that will at least protect
19 your information from other people snooping locally.
20 That's something that people don't often realize.

21 It's hard to give prescriptive things.
22 You know, unfortunately one of the most -- one of
23 the hardest things about security these days is
24 people's devices are riddled with crap, you know.
25 Especially desktops. Some to a lesser extent, you

1 know, your gated mobile platforms, but even then,
2 there are various things that can do pretty
3 promiscuous stuff. It can do things without your
4 knowing and that, if you really appreciated the
5 consequences, you wouldn't let them do.

6 And maybe, this is where I was -- the
7 Privacy Rights Clearinghouse study that I was
8 talking about was so neat because they actually went
9 and did some pretty cool forensic stuff, only on 43
10 apps, but it would be neat if you could put bounties
11 up to -- and say, what is this app that I care a lot
12 about? Like my password management app, you know.
13 I have to use a really boutique one that I don't
14 know is very sound and I would like to know that,
15 but I can't pay someone else enough to do that.
16 Maybe I could -- money to do that, especially -- and
17 that would happen very quickly for some of the top
18 apps.

19 MR. RADCLIFFE: For me, I think that
20 consumers need to understand that the thing that
21 they're using is probably not secure. I think that
22 a lot of users just have the assumption that it is.
23 And they're like, oh, well I'm on the internet and
24 it's going to be fine. Or why would a hacker attack
25 me? I'm a 35-year-old white male at Starbucks. You

1 know, I don't have any money, I don't have any
2 power, whatever. And that's just simply not true.

3 You know, attacks use those types of
4 people as a steppingstone or use large quantities of
5 those types of people. Where they are not attacking
6 you, but it's leverage against something else, it's
7 a way to hide.

8 So getting consumers to stop and think for
9 a moment, I'm in a Starbucks. Should I log into my
10 bank that's totally not encrypted right now? Maybe
11 not, right?

12 So in some cases, we are getting there
13 with the financial industry, right? You know, I go
14 to the ATM machine and now it's -- there's a little
15 hovel that you have to get into and there's things
16 that protect your fingers. You can't see what is
17 being typed and people are aware of that now. And I
18 think we need to bring that awareness to the next
19 step, which is I'm wearing this device that's
20 collecting all this data, where's my little hovel?
21 Where's my keypad? I had to pick a password more
22 than three characters. You know, like things that
23 will help do that.

24 And some of the consumer device
25 manufacturers are starting to do some of that, but

1 doctors need to make their patients aware or
2 companies need to make their patients aware that,
3 like, you're getting something that is connected
4 here. Let's think about that. Let's think about
5 that in a larger construct. And that's hard to do.

6 MR. CROSLY: Building off of what Jay has
7 said, I think that data integrity is really the --
8 in healthcare, that's what we are worried more about
9 probably more than anything else, right? Data
10 integrity. Is the doctor going to act on data that
11 may not be accurate, that may not accurately reflect
12 the information collected.

13 Taking a cue from being an analytics
14 company though, the answer isn't less data, the
15 answer is more, right? And so it's what I think we
16 are going to get into with health care is I think we
17 are going to have multiple sensors. I think we are
18 going to have multiple different applications
19 measuring blood pressure. I think they are going to
20 be aggregated and sifted and we are going to find
21 out the confounding variables and then come out with
22 clean data. And that data will be assessed and have
23 integrity.

24 You know, data security is going to
25 undergird all of that somehow that I think that, you

1 know, we are going to evolve into a place where we
2 will be able to detect when the data doesn't have
3 the integrity that we are used to seeing and we will
4 be able to hopefully treat along those lines.

5 MR. IYER: I agree with everything you
6 said, Stan. And just one interesting observation,
7 where I go back to my earlier point about the clash.
8 In one of our larger clinical studies, you know, we
9 observed many things. University of Maryland was
10 our principle investigator and so it was an academic
11 study and so we had the luxury to observe all kinds
12 of stuff. Just to observe, right, because it was
13 academic. And then figure out if there is any value
14 in it.

15 And it was interesting to see -- you saw
16 how I password protected my application? I actually
17 had to enter a four digit password to get into the
18 application. We made that optional. We know from
19 FDA we have to -- there is a PHR on the phone that
20 has their meds, their doses and all that. That's
21 password protected, and it has to be, inside the
22 application. There is a second layer.

23 But the one for the application, there's
24 no real data or PHR stuff so we said let's make it
25 optional, right? And what was interesting is,

1 doctors came to us and told us, I think you should
2 take that away. We said, why? And they said
3 because people who actually do that aren't using the
4 system. It's one more hurdle for them to go into.
5 Usability.

6 And so therein comes the clash, right? So
7 it's very interesting. Take away the four digit
8 thing and we said, huh, interesting. Because at the
9 end of the day, the doctors prescribing Lipitor to
10 their patient, they improved their -- bad example
11 with statins and what's been happening the last
12 couple of days. But doctors have been prescribing
13 Lipitor to help improve the cholesterol management
14 for the patient. They're going to prescribe
15 BlueStar to help them manage their diabetes. They
16 want them to get better. I mean, it's an altruistic
17 reason they went into medicine, right? They are not
18 just doing this for money. They want their patients
19 to be better.

20 And so any hurdle you can remove to have a
21 patient adopt and manage, that's where we are going
22 to get the clash in. Now if I have -- now I've got
23 to consent to everything and privacy and this and
24 that, patients will throw the bloody thing away.
25 They won't use it. So that's where we are going to

1 have the -- it's going to be interesting how that
2 plays out.

3 MS. HAN: Okay, thanks. So we are just
4 about out of time, but I wanted to give each of our
5 panelists maybe 30 seconds or less to just answer
6 the last question.

7 What do you see as the most valuable role
8 the FTC could play in this space? Let's start with
9 Scott.

10 MR. PEPPE: Two things. One, apply the
11 existing laws, which could be better, but things like
12 FCRA, for example. So the FCC this year, in
13 January, looked at an app that was making criminal
14 records available to employers. I think you are
15 going to see other kinds of sensor data, health
16 data, trying to migrate out of the health space and
17 into things like employment. And you've gotta watch
18 that line.

19 The second thing is, I would look really
20 hard at the privacy policies of a bunch of these
21 consumer products already and ask whether they are
22 enough or are accurate or are -- potentially, you
23 could say here are the things we think that these
24 consumer sensor devices should at least talk about
25 in a privacy policy.

1 MS. HAN: Thanks. Stan.

2 MR. CROSLY: Use your station as you have
3 here to convene stakeholders and have meaningful
4 conversations like this, but I think also to begin
5 the path down an appropriate use
6 conversation, just recognizing that, you know,
7 notice and deception isn't going to get you very far
8 down this path.

9 MS. HAN: Thanks. Joe.

10 MR. HALL: Maybe some very specific, I
11 don't know how specific you can get, guidelines
12 about best practices, in terms of device privacy and
13 security. More enforcement that fills the sort of
14 gap that HIPAA has left, like the LabMD case.
15 You know, which would help -- the other side of that
16 is having things to point to to say, here's what you
17 should be doing, here's what ran afoul in these
18 cases. But that will come in time.

19 MS. HAN: Jay.

20 MR. RADCLIFFE: We have to have somebody
21 that holds companies accountable for the statements
22 they make. We have too many companies saying, oh
23 yeah, we're totally secure and then, you know,
24 somebody like me comes around and pulls the monster
25 out of the bed and shows what's really there. I

1 can't slay the monster though. I mean, I keep
2 pulling them out and I can't do anything with them.

3 So there needs to be some conjunction
4 there over making some accountability that you can't
5 do that. You have to be accountable for your
6 actions.

7 MS. HAN: Thanks. And Anand.

8 MR. IYER: I'd say continue to do this,
9 but continue to collaborate with the other agencies.
10 At the end of the day, it's not just you. It's the
11 FDA, it's the FCC, in this connected health space.

12 And rather than recreating something and
13 trying to start something on your own, kudos to
14 Commissioner Hamburg at the FDA for the guidance
15 document and Bakul Patel who put it out, great work.
16 There's holes in that, everybody knows it. There's
17 pieces that you have expertise in that you can help
18 plug some of those holes.

19 I think it shows a tremendous amount of
20 national leadership to stitch these perspectives and
21 agencies together to come up with the requirements
22 for what a solution should do and then let industry
23 go and innovate the way they should innovate and
24 compete on the basis of competition. And then you
25 guys can help accelerate the adoption of these

1 things by partnering with those agencies.

2 MS. HAN: Okay, well thanks to all of you

3 for joining us here.

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 PANEL THREE: Connected Cars

2 MS. JAGIELSKI: Okay, we are going to get
3 started. This is Panel 3. This is on Connected
4 Cars. I am Karen Jagielski and I am joined by my
5 co-moderator.

6 MR. BANKS: I'm Lerone Banks.

7 MS. JAGIELSKI: And we're going to
8 introduce panelists in just a minute. We have --
9 this is a short panel, we only have an hour. So we
10 are going to quickly get through introductions and
11 then get to the heart of the situation.

12 So with that, I'd ask my panelists to
13 introduce themselves and tell us just a little bit
14 about yourselves.

15 MR. KOHNO: Hi, my name is Yoshi Kohno and
16 I am an associate professor in the Department of
17 Computer Science and Engineering at the University
18 of Washington.

19 My area of expertise and specialty is
20 computer security. One of the focuses that we look
21 at is computer security for cyber-physical systems.
22 And so in our lab, we have done a lot of work on
23 security and privacy for medical devices, for home
24 automation systems, for children's toys, and for the
25 purposes of today, talking about the work we've been

1 doing in the security and privacy for the modern
2 automobile.

3 MR. WOLF: I'm Chris Wolf. I'm the
4 founder and co-chair of the Future of Privacy Forum.
5 I also lead the privacy practice at Hogan Lovells.
6 At FPF, Future Privacy Forum, we've been doing a lot
7 of work in the five years we've been around, on the
8 Internet of Things, starting with our efforts for a
9 code of conduct on the smart grid. More recently
10 dealing with retail location standards and we also
11 have a connected car project that is going on at
12 FPF.

13 Today, we published a paper called an,
14 "Updated Privacy Paradigm for the Internet of
15 Things" and I guess I'll talk a little bit about
16 that during the panel.

17 MS. JAGIELSKI: And that's also available
18 up front. There's copies there.

19 MR. NIELSEN: I'm John Nielsen with AAA.
20 I'm Director of Automotive Engineering and Repair.
21 AAA's interest in the connected car really centers
22 around the motorist's opportunity to use this new
23 technology, to understand what it can do, to
24 understand the implications of it and make sure that
25 what they receive is all that it can be, without

1 distracting -- without distraction and without loss
2 of privacy as they use it.

3 MR. POWELL: Hi, my name is Wayne Powell.
4 I work at Toyota, specifically in the -- we have an
5 R&D Center in Ann Arbor, Michigan and I am the
6 general manager for the group that is responsible
7 for multimedia and telematics development, primarily
8 for the North American market.

9 As I suppose is obvious, we make cars. It
10 is our responsibility to deliver these systems to
11 our customers, both on the vehicle side as well as
12 the cloud connectivity. It is our responsibility to
13 design and validate.

14 MS. JAGIELSKI: Okay, thank you. And just
15 for purposes, just so we understand again, we have a
16 short period of time, just in terms of defining the
17 scope of our conversation, we are going to limit
18 this to consumer-facing technology. We will not be
19 talking about V-to-V, vehicle-to-vehicle,
20 information transmission or vehicle-to
21 infrastructure, V-to-I, technologies.

22 So with that --

23 MR. BANKS: Let's get started. So we
24 heard earlier that a BMW has five computers that it
25 uses to unlock the car doors. And so I don't own a

1 BMW unfortunately, but I've been in a few and I
2 didn't know that there were that many computers at
3 work.

4 And so that gives us a good starting
5 point. What are some of the technologies that exist
6 currently in cars? How many computers? What types
7 of computers and systems are available in vehicles
8 today?

9 MR. POWELL: I guess I could start that
10 one. Quantity of computers, I don't have a number
11 off of the top of my head, but at one time the
12 automobile was the single largest consumer of CPUs
13 from a single device point of view. There are
14 dozens and dozens. Of course, the more complex the
15 car, the more we have.

16 And the idea of using multiple devices
17 distributed across the car to do a function is very
18 typical for issues like that.

19 Specific to this particular topic of
20 connected vehicle, maybe I can clarify some things
21 of what a connected car is and what it's not.
22 First, I'll start with what it is not.

23 Most of what Toyota has done in the
24 connected car space has been to connect the users in
25 the car with information that they want and they

1 need. That has, for a very long time, has been
2 satisfied through broadcast media. We are
3 downloading from either satellite or
4 terrestrial-based systems.

5 So the majority of what people actually
6 say they want and actually do consume, based on prior
7 testing and our surveying, can be serviced by
8 broadcast media. Meaning we can send traffic,
9 weather, lots of information down to the car, the
10 car can grab it, store it, and the consumer can
11 consume it with no bi-directionality of the data.

12 So for many years, that's been most of our
13 connected car space in the data space. So in that
14 sense, that is not connected car, since it's one
15 direction.

16 Another area I want to clarify that is not
17 connected car, and I think this has come up in some
18 questions, is the EDR, the event data record. As
19 far as -- I think there is some fear that we have
20 the ability to connect that to the network. We do
21 not. That is a stand-alone device in the car that
22 has to be -- the car has to be accessed directly
23 through wired devices to actually get that data out
24 of it. So the EDR is not part of our lexicon of
25 connected car discussions.

1 Having said that, let me talk about some
2 of the things that we do do with connected vehicles.
3 There is two basic pipes into our cars, one is
4 through embedded modems we call DCM data, data
5 communication modules. They go by a variety of
6 names that people -- General Motors uses OnStar,
7 those kinds of things. That's an embedded modem, a
8 phone, embedded to the car. It has a secure
9 connection to, in the case of Toyota, our server
10 networks. It is a one-to-one communication and the
11 data flow is managed from the vehicle to the center
12 directly and through secure links. And that is a
13 subscription-based service and the customer can opt
14 out at any time.

15 The second one, and the more recent one
16 you see a lot more about, is the smart phone-based
17 connectivity of cars. In Toyota we call that Lexus
18 Enform/Toyota Entune systems. Those are more -- the
19 ones you hear a lot more about. They are more the
20 app type environment where consumers can do things
21 like such as they can listen to Pandora audio stream
22 sources, they can also conduct some queries for
23 movie tickets or restaurants, things like that.

24 That's the second pipe into the car and
25 that's largely through the consumer's phone and

1 connected to data through Bluetooth or USB into the
2 car itself.

3 I think it's important to recognize that
4 those systems are, by design, segregated in the
5 vehicle where they are not connected to the entire
6 vehicle data bus and have access to the entire car's
7 data network.

8 So those are the two primary paths that we
9 address when we talk about connected vehicles.

10 MS. JAGIELSKI: I'm sorry, I don't mean to
11 interrupt. What you just described, is that unique
12 to Toyota's model or is that across the industry?

13 MR. POWELL: Well, it's certainly Toyota's
14 model. I think, by-and-large, I can't speak for
15 everyone but that is basically the methods that I --
16 there's some short-range communication wireless
17 devices like -- you could consider Bluetooth, I
18 suppose, wireless or wi-fi, but the majority of the
19 long haul wireless communications, bidirectional in
20 the car, is through those two means, yes.

21 MS. JAGIELSKI: And I can tell Yoshi had
22 something he wanted to add.

23 MR. KOHNO: I was just going to chime in a
24 little bit. So I clearly don't have the same level
25 of expertise that Wayne has with regard to, you

1 know, working at Toyota, but I would say that we
2 have, as part of our lab, we actually purchased, in
3 corporation with UC San Diego, purchased two modern
4 automobiles and studied them from a security privacy
5 perspective.

6 I won't get into the security and privacy
7 just yet, but I do want to say that the modern
8 automobile is pervasively computerized. The one we
9 had, you know, dozens of computers in it. I've
10 talked with manufacturers that have more than 100
11 computers inside their vehicle. And they are all
12 connected to each other and the fact that there is a
13 lot of concern about having so much cabling inside
14 the car is really weighing down from a physical
15 weight perspective.

16 There are several points that I wanted to
17 make to follow-up on Wayne's. One is, in case you
18 aren't already in the automotive space, is that the
19 connection -- the computers that are within the car
20 are incredibly value from a safety perspective.

21 And to give you an example of the safety
22 value and also the connectivity within the car, some
23 modern automobiles have a sensor on each wheel that
24 detects how fast each wheel is spinning. They will
25 send this sensor to another computer in the car that

1 will determine if one wheel is spinning faster than
2 the other, and if it is, that's a sign that you
3 might be getting into a skid. And then so it will
4 send a message to the brake controller and say brake
5 controller, please slow down the back left wheel.
6 And it will apply more break pressure to the back
7 left wheel and that provides traction control. So
8 there's a huge value in the computers and the
9 connectivity within the vehicle.

10 The second follow-up point that I would
11 make is that, you know, I think there's lots -- when
12 we think about connectivity, there's lots of
13 different definitions we can have in mind. I really
14 like Wayne's definition of connectivity from the
15 perspective of, you know, this is some sort of
16 capability that we are providing toward the consumer
17 or toward the, you know, the person using the
18 vehicle.

19 But one thing that I will point out, when
20 we are dealing with these new technologies, is
21 trying to understand the unexpected consequences.
22 Mainly, there is connectivity by design and then
23 there is also connectivity by a hacker. This is
24 where a hacker figures out some way to bridge
25 multiple networks or some way to leverage the

1 connectivity in unexpected ways, and so that is
2 something that, you know, we in our lab also try to
3 think about.

4 MS. JAGIELSKI: And specifically as to
5 connectivity by attacker, that specifically goes to
6 some of the work you and your colleagues did. Can
7 you talk a little bit about that?

8 MR. KOHNO: Yeah. So there's a number of
9 things that my colleagues and I did with the
10 vehicles that we purchased. The first set of things
11 that we wanted to do, just to, again, ground you in
12 the context.

13 Within the market automobile, there are
14 dozens of computers and these computers are
15 connected to each other for valuable safety
16 purposes. The first set of experiments we tried to
17 figure out was what might an attacker be able to do
18 if they could connect to that car's internal
19 computer network.

20 And we found out the attacker could do a
21 large number of things. The attacker could control
22 the brakes, he or she could control all the vehicle
23 lighting. And we tested this actually on a
24 decommissioned airport runway, for safety, where we
25 had a test person driving the vehicle and then we

1 sent an adversarially-crafted packet over this car's
2 network, making it impossible for the driver to
3 actually stop the car. And we did a number of other
4 tests as well.

5 The second set of experiments, we said how
6 might an attacker be able to gain access to the
7 car's internal computer network without ever
8 physically touching the car. And we actually found
9 several ways to do this.

10 And one of the cute ways that we did it
11 was that we found that we could actually, you know,
12 I could email you a WMA file that would play
13 perfectly fine on your music file and would play
14 perfectly fine on your computer, but if you burn it
15 to a CD and put it into your car, a CD of
16 Beethoven's Ninth, you put that into the car, it
17 unlocks the car doors. We can do a whole bunch of
18 other things as well.

19 But perhaps even more interesting was our
20 car had a built-in telematics unit. Wayne already
21 mentioned the BCN. We found that -- what this means
22 is that, when we buy the car off of the lot, it
23 basically had the built-in cell phone in the
24 vehicle. You know, we didn't have to do anything.
25 We didn't even activate our service and we were able

1 to call this car's phone number, play the
2 appropriate tone to switch it to an inbound modem,
3 play the appropriate, you know, bypass an
4 authentication vulnerability in the vehicle, and
5 then load our own software on to the car.

6 So basically by calling the car's phone
7 number, we were able to do this. Because the car
8 had a built-in cell phone, it actually had 3G data,
9 and so once we had this little small bit of code on
10 the car, it actually opened up an internet
11 connection to our servers at the University of
12 Washington where it downloaded additional code.
13 Basically, if you are a computer scientist, it's an
14 IRC client.

15 And so we have, you know, we basically put
16 the cars on our command and control system at UW.
17 From that point, we can do anything with the
18 vehicle. We can locate its GPS coordinates, we can
19 start the engine, we can disengage the brakes, we
20 could bypass the mobilizer so that -- the thing that
21 is designed to prevent theft.

22 The car also has Bluetooth hands-free
23 calling, which means that it has in-cabin
24 microphones. So we could turn on the microphones
25 within the car and listen in on everything that is

1 going on inside the car without any visual
2 indicators. And that's kind of maybe a little
3 longish summary, but.

4 MS. JAGIELSKI: No, I think that's quite
5 enough. Thank you.

6 MR. BANKS: So given the depth of those
7 risks, it sort of begs the question of, aside from
8 some safety benefits, what are the actual other
9 additional benefits of having connected cars or why
10 do we --

11 MR. WOLF: So maybe I can talk about that.
12 And I'd be interested to hear from Yoshi whether or
13 not his experiments have ever been revealed actually
14 -- whether there have been examples of this in the
15 real world.

16 But yeah, I do think it is important, as
17 one of your previous panelists talked about, you
18 need to know what the numerator is as well as the
19 denominator. And the benefits for connected cars
20 are really quite significant for people who have it,
21 you may have experienced it.

22 For example, if a driver is in an
23 emergency situation, they can literally just push a
24 button and call on first responders. Or even if
25 they are not able to themselves, first responders

1 can be called by the car. These systems can alert
2 drivers to hazardous road conditions and navigate
3 the drivers around them. There are on-board sensors
4 and analytics that can work together to detect
5 dangerous malfunctions and to alert drivers of the
6 dangers.

7 And they even can be used for parents to
8 ensure that their kids are using the car
9 responsibly. I have an app for my car that shows a
10 map that will actually show where the car is riding
11 and how fast. And I'll know that it is a family
12 member that I've loaned the car to and I can see how
13 they're driving.

14 I also have a car that can have software
15 updated wirelessly, with my permission. They notify
16 me every time it happens. And one of the conditions
17 in the car currently is that it has such a low
18 clearance that apparently it's been striking objects
19 in the road and causing fires.

20 And so today, the manufacturer announced
21 that they were going to send an update to raise the
22 suspension. I won't have to go to the shop to have
23 that done, the car will do it for me.

24 In terms of public safety, connected car
25 companies may be able to disable or slow down

1 vehicles to help reduce the number of high-speed
2 pursuits. We've actually seen videos about this on
3 some of the TV crime shows, where if there's a car
4 jacking or some other incident going on from a
5 remote location, the car can be slowed down, the
6 four-way flashers put on, and the car can be
7 stopped.

8 Obviously stolen cars can be recovered
9 more easily with this kind of technology. And
10 location services can help ensure that good
11 Samaritan calls result in first responders being
12 directed exactly to the scene.

13 And then there are simple convenience
14 factors. And my car, if it is 116 degrees in the
15 interior, which sometimes it is here in Washington
16 during the summer, I can turn the air conditioning
17 on from my app and make the car cooler inside.

18 The NAS system is connected to a lot of
19 information, we heard about Ways this morning, from
20 Vint, that might help me avoid traffic jams, maybe
21 even avoid speed cameras, if that's on -- I think
22 Ways offers that opportunity as well.

23 MS. JAGIELSKI: Not that you ever speed.

24 MR. WOLF: No, not that I ever speed.

25 Find parking and other things. And so coming along

1 will be things like offers from mechanics,
2 restaurants, retailers, entertainment venues and
3 more that I might want to have provided to me
4 through the apps in the car.

5 Infotainment systems can allow me to, at
6 appropriate times and places, access social media or
7 have a passenger access it. We heard about apps
8 today that can make sure your garage door is shut.
9 It can also open your garage door. I've used my app
10 more than a few times to remember where I've parked.
11 It provides a map and directions back to the car.

12 And I mentioned that the software not
13 only, on the suspension issue, but the software can
14 be updated to provide additional features and also
15 safety enhancements without having to take the car
16 to a repair shop.

17 MR. NIELSEN: And maybe just building on
18 that a little bit, in addition to what it can do
19 today, when you think of the car having computers on
20 almost every system that exists, either from a
21 standpoint of monitoring what it's doing or causing
22 it to accentuate and do something else, it also
23 provides the ability to identify things that could
24 be failing, that could be going wrong.

25 And so if you play this out in some of the

1 newer systems, they are now actually capturing data
2 and saying, wait a minute, this system is a little
3 bit out of spec, it's time to come in for service.

4 So the potential with all of this
5 technology is to simplify our lives. I mean, it
6 sounds counterintuitive to talk about all of this
7 complex stuff, but applied properly, it really does
8 simplify life for motorists, provides new insight
9 that can keep them safer, it can help save some
10 money, and it gives them an insight that otherwise
11 they wouldn't have. So there's a lot of pluses to
12 it.

13 I would just say, the other side of the
14 technology is obviously we think of distraction and
15 looking down at something and manually moving a
16 knob, the cognitive distraction. There are so many
17 things going on and work overload is real issue.
18 The AAA Foundation for Traffic Safety has done some
19 research that shows there are some limits. And as
20 we get more and more and more into the car, the
21 opportunity for distraction, if the data isn't
22 displayed properly and controlled in a good way, is
23 a seriously growing risk.

24 MR. WOLF: So John's point is really
25 critical because if we talk about the pros and cons

1 of having these technologies in the car, we have to
2 understand, drivers are going to have them. They
3 are probable going to have them on mobile device.
4 And so it's an issue of whether you want them
5 looking down with their iPhone in their lap -- how
6 many times have we been behind drivers that are
7 driving very, very slowly and they are obviously
8 interacting with an app and then you honk at them or
9 flash your lights and then they speed up very, very
10 fast.

11 They're going to do that, whether or not
12 it is provided by the OEM or it's in the car, so why
13 not provide it in a way that is presented so that
14 their head is up and perhaps there are access
15 controls on what is available when the car is moving
16 or not and is presented in a way that is both user
17 friendly and safe. And I know that's beyond the
18 jurisdiction of the FTC, it's more a NTSA issue, but
19 it's obviously relevant to flesh-out this
20 discussion.

21 MR. BANKS: But it's still really
22 interesting and it begs the question of when is
23 there too much technology? So we heard earlier
24 about the different things that you can do, say,
25 with fitness devices. And so if you take those

1 devices that you've heard about previously and
2 integrate those into vehicles, how much distraction
3 does that create and how to we start to assess when
4 there's too much technology?

5 Because one thing I guess we can be sure
6 of is, if it's possible to build it, there are
7 innovative people that will try to build it, but
8 does that necessarily mean that it's appropriate,
9 actually, for a car?

10 And so how do we start to determine or --
11 I'd be interested in your thoughts about how do we
12 start to determine where the line is in terms of
13 what technology we should actually consider
14 integrating into vehicles.

15 MR. NIELSEN: Building on the previous
16 point, I think the technology itself is of benefit.
17 And information or data, there's not a downside to
18 that. I think that something that is produced by
19 the car, the more that the owner can access and use
20 that, there's just nothing but upside.

21 I think the issue really centers around
22 how it's used, how it's displayed. Not whether they
23 have too much or too little. I think it's, how do
24 you put it to use? Do you need that while you're
25 driving down the road or is that something that you

1 want to access at home or share with someone else?

2 MS. JAGIELSKI: Well, in terms of -- so
3 this data, these services are being provided and
4 they sound great, but in terms of the other side,
5 and I know Wayne you talked a little bit -- the
6 model I think you were talking about is a little
7 different, because it is sort of self-contained, but
8 in terms of data that is being collected by all of
9 this technology in the car, you know, the question
10 arises, well, what is happening with all of that
11 data? Where is it being stored? How is it being
12 used? Who has access to it? Do third parties have
13 access to it? Can you talk a little bit about those
14 issues?

15 MR. WOLF: Maybe I can start because the
16 Chairwoman this morning used this example, she said
17 connected cars may direct emergency responders to an
18 accident, but will the data transmitted be shared
19 with your insurer, who may raise your rates or
20 cancel your policy.

21 And I actually tweeted that this is a
22 hypothetical that sounds scary, but there is no
23 factual predicate for it. In fact, the closest
24 thing we know is that there are insurance companies
25 that provide you the opportunity to have monitors in

1 your car to evaluate your speed and location to
2 affect your rates and also maybe make conclusions
3 about your safe driving, to also affect your rates
4 or your coverage. But believe me, those are done
5 with absolute disclosure and purely a choice on the
6 part of the insured motorist. I don't think we've
7 seen anything close to the hypothetical that the
8 chairwoman raised.

9 And with respect to the OEMs, I think
10 we've seen pretty good disclosure about the
11 collection and use and access to data. And to the
12 extent that there hasn't been, you know, granular
13 disclosure, I think context says a lot. I think a
14 lot of motorists would understand that, when they
15 push the button to have an emergency responder come
16 rescue them, their data is being shared with the
17 emergency responder.

18 MS. JAGIELSKI: Well, what about in terms
19 of, say -- and when you talked a little bit about
20 this, I believe, vehicles that say, you know, you
21 can take your smart phone, you can plug it into your
22 car, run whatever apps you want to run -- so the
23 OEMs may have a particular policy regarding the
24 vehicle itself, but once you start introducing, say,
25 these third-party apps or your smart phone or

1 whatever, at that point, who becomes responsible, or
2 is there anybody responsible for what data is
3 collected and how that data is used?

4 MR. POWELL: As far as the data itself, we
5 have a basic -- the technology is available to do
6 almost anything, as has been described both up and
7 down here.

8 To another -- the first thing we say is,
9 what do we need? What is the necessary functions
10 that meet the litmus test of what is necessary in a
11 car. And these gentlemen already described it,
12 basically safety-related functionality that Chris
13 described regarding airbag deployment and things
14 like that. So the need, what is the value
15 proposition in the car to the customer.

16 And also the improvement to driver
17 awareness. Things like traffic and weather and
18 incidents on the road makes drivers not just not
19 distracted, but more aware and better drivers and
20 more capable dealings with complicated traffic
21 structures and things like that.

22 We also have another litmus test that says
23 driver distraction, which John was talking about as
24 well, driver distraction is an enormous issue. We
25 do -- Toyota has policies in place, internal,

1 self-imposed policies in place, that we restrict
2 access to things when vehicles are in motion.
3 Toyota has been working with others, other car
4 consortiums to develop those. But even before that,
5 Toyota had these policies in place for years before
6 that. And we've taken a beating in the marketplace
7 over that. I mean, there are customers who
8 consistently complain about the fact that, why can't
9 I do this while I'm -- or why can't my passenger do
10 this while I'm in traffic.

11 They're good questions, but the Toyota
12 policy is conservative there and we block things
13 out, we don't allow certain things to happen,
14 because we don't think it's appropriate to do in a
15 car. So layer on, we learn the functionality to
16 what's appropriate.

17 To the issue of security, this is kind of
18 the essence of the issue today, I think. Toyota
19 takes a layered approach. First, what I mentioned
20 of the limiting what we actually have available in
21 the car. Security by design, we -- Yoshi described
22 a large number of microprocessors that are all
23 connected. Well, generally that is basically true,
24 but that is not perfectly true in each case.

25 All networks, all vehicles, our products,

1 the CPUs in the cars are not connected to all
2 networks. There is some level of segregation in the
3 vehicle and we engineer those things in.

4 We also have a second realm where the
5 pipes that go out of the car are not just wide-open
6 pipes that can -- both our DCM or built-in modem
7 based systems as well as our smart phone-based
8 systems have dedicated links, by design, to Toyota
9 secure data centers. And then the third parties, if
10 you will, access the cars through those centers, not
11 directly at the car.

12 The third layer that we use to improve
13 security is an evaluation itself. We test our cars,
14 we actually go after this stuff. We look for holes
15 in our systems.

16 And the fourth way is we engage
17 third-parties outside to do the same thing. People
18 such as Yoshi, people with these kinds of skills,
19 these kinds of deep knowledge of how systems and how
20 hackers can get inside. We erase that. And we hire
21 them and we work with them and we take their input
22 and we make their systems better.

23 Having said all of those things and
24 putting in all of those layers, it is still not a
25 perfect world and there is no such thing as a

1 perfectly secure device and I don't believe there
2 ever will be. But the number of layers and effort
3 that we put in place, and the continuum that we are
4 doing, to continue to watch for new threats, new
5 points of attack, is an unending endeavor.

6 MR. WOLF: And can I just add that, having
7 worked -- with my law practice hat on, having worked
8 with a number of OEMs addressing these issues, they
9 understand that the second they lose consumer trust
10 because of undue concern over security or sharing or
11 privacy issues, that this technology will not
12 realize its potential. And it has huge potential, I
13 think particularly, as we see new model years, we
14 are going to see unbelievable evolution in this
15 technology.

16 And so at least, based on my experience,
17 these companies are taking these issues extremely
18 seriously and are giving the security and privacy
19 issues the highest level of attention.

20 MR. BANKS: This question is directed, I
21 guess, mostly to Chris and John, but anybody else
22 feel free to chime in, and it's about consumer
23 attitudes about privacy.

24 So in terms of your interactions or
25 research with consumers, what things have they been

1 sort of squeamish about in terms of technology and
2 access to their information and the amount of
3 sharing that is possible in vehicles and just their
4 attitudes about that?

5 MR. WOLF: Well, we have a couple of
6 studies that we looked at at the Future Privacy
7 Forum. There was a recent study by Covisint that
8 found that consumers are really eager to see these
9 maps and parking and traffic and other transfer
10 information brought into their vehicles. They
11 really see the value in being able to update
12 software remotely to bring more entertainment
13 options into the vehicle, to monitor their kids'
14 driving habits and to transfer personal settings
15 from one car to another, which is not something
16 we've talked about yet.

17 In 2011, the Michigan Department of
18 Transportation and the Center for Automotive
19 Research identified security as the primary concern
20 for connected car technologies, which goes to my
21 earlier point about why these companies are taking
22 it so seriously. And then that was followed by
23 driver distraction, driver complacency, cost, and
24 privacy sort of brought up the rear, which was kind
25 of an interesting finding.

1 And a recent study by Capgemini showed
2 that over 75 percent of global respondents who were
3 willing to share their connected car data with OEMs
4 or dealers, 20 percent would share the data with no
5 restrictions, 27 percent would share it in exchange
6 for incentive or services, and 28 would share
7 anonymous data for research. And we really haven't
8 talked about that much here, but there is a lot of
9 this data that is being collected that is being
10 anonymized and combined with other data to do
11 traffic and other public policy kind of research.

12 MR. NIELSEN: Maybe to come back down to
13 some obvious things. Consumers obviously are
14 excited about the technology and that's -- as we
15 heard, that's something they want and they want more
16 of it. I think it's new, I'm not sure that they
17 fully understand it, and this is anecdotal, that
18 they fully understand what the capabilities are,
19 what data is transmitted or gathered, and are there
20 any risks for privacy. That's unclear.

21 But I think certainly they are interested,
22 they like this. It is -- I think the auto industry
23 as a whole would say that the connected car is the
24 future. It's the way things are going and I think
25 there is a strong concern for safety, for security

1 for privacy.

2 And I would just say that, you know, there
3 are a number of different car companies and each
4 have different practices, different policies. I
5 mean, everybody is concerned about privacy, but the
6 way the data is collected, what's done with it, is
7 diverse. And I don't pretend to know every car
8 company, but what I know is we go into terms of
9 service for a number of them and they vary
10 substantially. And I think consumers, and this is
11 anecdotal, consumers need to be better aware. And I
12 think that one of the things that AAA will work on
13 in the future, you'll see some research from us that
14 really talks about what are they, you know, what do
15 consumers think, what do they want, what are their
16 concerns related to this technology.

17 MS. JAGIELSKI: Yoshi, in your work, I
18 know your focus generally has been in the security
19 angle of it. What made you decide to look at these
20 kinds of things? Why did you decide to challenge
21 the security systems of vehicles?

22 MR. KOHNO: Yeah, so the question, I guess
23 everyone heard, why did we decide to analyze the
24 security systems?

25 One of the things that my lab has been

1 doing for a very long time is trying to figure out
2 what is going to be the next hot new technology over
3 the next 5, 10, or 15 years and what might the
4 interesting security and privacy challenges be with
5 those type of technologies.

6 That is why -- and Keith Marzullo talked
7 about it and Kevin Foo and I and a bunch of
8 colleagues, we got the implantable defibrillator
9 back in 2006 and started to say, well, what are the
10 security and privacy vulnerabilities with this
11 implantable defibrillator. That's why we are
12 looking at home automation systems.

13 And it's actually for that same reason
14 that we started looking at the modern automobile,
15 because we saw this as being a very emerging
16 technology and wanted to understand what the issues
17 might be.

18 Over the course of all of our research in
19 these areas, one of the things that we have observed
20 is that very often, and I'm not saying this is all
21 the time, but very often what we see is we see
22 sectors of the broader industry that are not
23 consumer science experts, start to integrate
24 computers into their systems and then start to
25 integrate networks into those systems.

1 And because they don't have the same past
2 experience of actually being attacked by a real
3 attacker, such as Microsoft and so on, their kind of
4 level of security awareness often, and again not
5 always, but often appears to be kind of dated.

6 So for the system that we analyzed for
7 this automobile, the system fell to a number of
8 vulnerabilities that are straight out from the 1990s
9 that Microsoft and others were having to address.

10 MS. JAGIELSKI: I think that I -- that, I
11 think, goes along with what some of the other
12 panelists have been saying, that there is this
13 consumer demand, or you're seeing a consumer demand
14 for connectivity, but at the same time, is there the
15 technological understanding and sophistication of
16 the people implementing this connectivity and is
17 this something that is a problem?

18 MR. KOHNO: So what I would actually say
19 is that I feel like much of our work has already
20 been done in the automotive space, in the sense that
21 we now see auto manufacturers really very focused on
22 consumer security and privacy issues.

23 The U.S. Society of Automotive Engineers,
24 they have a task force on security for automobiles.
25 U.S. Car also has a group focused on automobiles,

1 and I think there is now a lot of awareness, both
2 within the government and in the industry, on
3 security and privacy for these technologies.

4 What I would say that actually worries me
5 more is what is going to be the next technology in
6 five years from now that we aren't discussing, but
7 you know, in some laboratory somewhere, there is a
8 lot of innovation happening and then that product
9 emerges to the market in five years and, you know,
10 will they have thought about security and privacy
11 proactively.

12 MR. WOLF: But you know, I give Yoshi a
13 lot of credit because he and his colleagues have
14 made this an issue that, as he indicated, was a
15 wake-up call. And I think if there is one takeaway
16 from this panel that consumers ought to have is that
17 these companies are taking the issue seriously. And
18 I think if there were any substantial flaws or
19 vulnerabilities that existed today in the cars that
20 people are driving, we would have heard about it.
21 And we haven't.

22 MS. JAGIELSKI: Well, we have a question
23 -- I'm sorry. We have a question from email and I
24 guess this is primarily to Yoshi.

25 And the question is, what can/should you

1 do if your vehicle is hacked when you are driving?

2 MR. KOHNO: I think that's a very, very
3 tough question and I think it raises -- I believe it
4 actually connects to a question that Chris asked
5 earlier. We haven't really seen anything like this
6 in the wild yet. And I actually think that the risk
7 to car owners today is incredibly small for a number
8 of reasons.

9 One is that, to pull off the full set of
10 attacks that we did requires a significant amount of
11 technical sophistication. Second, all the
12 automotive manufacturers that I know of are
13 proactively trying to address these things.

14 You know, I don't want to speculate on
15 what to do if this situation were to arrive in
16 practice, but I would say that I feel like the risks
17 today, because people are addressing it, are small.
18 With that said, I don't want -- you know, I don't
19 think anyone plans to become complacent and it is
20 very nice to see that, you know, we are having this
21 discussion here today and that all of the industry
22 and manufacturer representatives and so on are
23 looking at the issue.

24 MR. BANKS: I think you made a really good
25 point earlier, Yoshi, about consideration of future

1 issues and it would be interesting to hear what the
2 industry has in place currently to be forward
3 thinking and proactive about yet unidentified
4 potential issues.

5 MR. WOLF: So to set the stage for that
6 discussion, and then I'll turn to the experts who
7 are actually doing this work, but I wrote a blog
8 entry for the IPP Privacy Perspectives earlier this
9 week as a preview to this workshop and I said, do we
10 need the law of the connected horse. And for those
11 of you who remember, Judge Easterbrook and Larry
12 Lessig had this debate over whether or not we needed
13 "The Law of the Horse" to govern the internet. And
14 the debate was over whether or not existing law was
15 sufficient or whether we needed to evolve some new
16 rules.

17 You know, I come out in taking a really
18 moderate approach and seeing whether and when there
19 are problems rather than trying to innovate or
20 legislate in advance, which could really stymie
21 innovation.

22 MR. POWELL: I think we've touched on some
23 of the things that both Toyota and other OEMs do to
24 prevent those kinds of attack, but you asked what's
25 the next frontier.

1 One of the frontiers we see is not just
2 our electronics in the car, but a lot of brought-in
3 devices. The smart phone is a brought-in device, it
4 has a lot of capability, but you are seeing
5 additional ones beyond that. Things like insurance
6 company dongles plugging into the OBD connector that
7 have their own modems built right into them. And
8 there are a lot of devices that are coming to the
9 car.

10 We also have non-OEM competitors, well
11 they're not competitors, new entrants to the space,
12 like the Googles and the Apples, who want to take
13 over the in-car experience with their device and
14 they just simply want a want to interact with it in
15 the car.

16 We don't have any real control what they
17 are doing and that's probably one of the areas,
18 going forward, that we'll see some areas of
19 unclarity there. As I said, the insurance companies
20 are pulling both position and various driving
21 behavior patterns that don't go through any of our
22 systems in the car at all. They just -- they are
23 taking data off of the regulated OBD port output and
24 then taking it away.

25 And so we are seeing more of that and

1 there will be more to come.

2 MR. BANKS: That's really interesting. To
3 a related question that I have on that point is,
4 your perspectives, Yoshi in particular, open versus
5 closed systems. So systems that actually allow or
6 encourage app developers or non-OEM parties to
7 contribute, either applications or collect data from
8 the devices, as opposed to completely closed
9 proprietary systems that restrict access.

10 Are there benefits to one approach or the
11 other or does one provide more security or more
12 protection? Can you just sort of talk about what
13 those issues are?

14 MR. KOHNO: Okay, my name was called out,
15 so I guess I might as well be the person to reply.

16 I think there are benefits, you know
17 advantages and disadvantages, of both open and
18 closed models. And I honestly don't know what is
19 the right solution in each individual case without
20 looking at it in more depth. I know that computer
21 security researchers often times talk about the
22 risks with closed systems, being that, you know, if
23 they are using proprietary security mechanisms,
24 maybe there is no way for the public to really know
25 are these security methods secure or not.

1 And you know, there are also risks with
2 open systems, in the sense that it gives people more
3 liberty to actually inject code into the system.
4 And there's been indications of trojan or malicious
5 behavior being injected into open systems.

6 So I don't know if I have a, you know, one
7 is right and one is wrong answer, but I do believe
8 there are trade-offs in both directions.

9 MR. WOLF: Yoshi, is that also a risk with
10 access to data in open systems? So if the consumer
11 is given access to the data, is there a security
12 risk there?

13 MR. KOHNO: Consumers getting access to
14 the data, I think that opens another set of issues
15 that we haven't really talked too much about, but
16 whose data does the system belong to?

17 So I'm thinking about some of these
18 applications where, you know, it might be kind of
19 profiling information about the driver, but the
20 interesting thing to me about the driver is that
21 there might actually be multiple people who
22 legitimately drive the car. And so does -- how do
23 we actually know whose data belongs to whom?

24 MR. POWELL: I think one thing we need to
25 be careful of when we say open versus closed, we

1 probably should be defining that a little more
2 carefully.

3 Related to security itself, in the case of
4 Toyota, we use closed systems in the sense of the
5 way we -- we don't expose them to third-party
6 developers. However, we don't use closed security
7 standards. We are using open security standards
8 that have been peer reviewed and are fully scrubbed
9 in the space to make sure we are the most robust we
10 can be there.

11 So when we say closed systems, what we are
12 talking about is closed development systems and
13 closed software systems that have some more modicum
14 of control to them. It's certainly no panacea, it's
15 not a guarantee, but it's just another layer in the
16 layer of defenses that we have. Obviously, the
17 benefit to that is we have another layer. The
18 downside, of course, is it can stifle innovation.
19 We don't open up -- I mean, Toyota is different from
20 some of the other OEMs in we do not actively promote
21 third-parties to, here's our APIs, come on in.
22 You've got access to our car data, please develop
23 around it. Toyota hasn't done that, partially
24 because of this risk. Exposing this critical
25 vehicle data, without knowing what people are going

1 to do with it, or the ability to control what they
2 do with it, we consider it as a risk. So at this
3 time, we are choosing not to do that.

4 MR. BANKS: John, do you have any insight
5 on what consumers have said they wanted, to any
6 degree, as it relates to open or closed systems?

7 MR. NIELSEN: I think that open and closed
8 is something that most consumers wouldn't fully
9 understand. But what we looked at is, when you talk
10 about choice, what can you do with the data? Can
11 you repurpose it, do you have access to it?

12 I think, over a number of issues,
13 motorists at large, AAA members, have made it pretty
14 clear that they would like to have access, they'd
15 like to have control over it and be able to
16 determine how it's used, if it's used at all.

17 And I think that's an important -- as we
18 think about where this moves in the future, not just
19 today, it's very difficult to say what it will be,
20 but the fact is that this device that the consumer
21 owns is producing data from their use. And they
22 should have some say it what happens and how it's
23 used and where it goes and how it makes their life
24 better.

25 So I think security is always an issue,

1 but choice is huge.

2 MR. WOLF: I think we are conflating some
3 issues. I think John, I agree with you completely,
4 if we are talking about sharing that data with
5 third-parties in ways that the consumer might not
6 expect contextually, or did not consent to either
7 generally or expressly, but if you are talking about
8 the combination of consumer data with the
9 proprietary algorithm or systems, and so it really
10 is combined with proprietary data as well as other
11 motorists' data, I'm not sure we want to have a
12 system where consumers have access to that, both for
13 security reasons and also because of ownership and
14 incentivization reasons.

15 MR. NIELSEN: I think that's a fine point.
16 And you're right, so there is certainly proprietary
17 software and intellectual property in a car. And
18 that's clearly, from my perspective, the realm of
19 the manufacturer.

20 But the data that is produced by how I use
21 my car, I think, ultimately is mine and I should be
22 able to determine what happens. And I agree, there
23 is some benefit in anonymous data being used to
24 track trends and so on, increase vehicle safety, and
25 that's important.

1 MR. WOLF: And in fact, you don't want to
2 give an incentive to de-anonymize or to keep the
3 data identified, when the trend is very much towards
4 privacy through anonymization in connected cars.

5 MR. NIELSEN: Well, I would still say the
6 choice, ultimately the choice would come down to the
7 consumer.

8 MS. JAGIELSKI: Well, I think that raises
9 an interesting question. Because if we are talking
10 about consumer data and who has access to the data,
11 how do you provide information or notice and choice,
12 or can you provide notice and choice to consumers in
13 this space? That's part one of the question.

14 And part two of the question is, we are
15 talking about cars. You know, we're not talking
16 about, say, a smart phone that has, you know, a
17 shelf-life of two to three years. We are talking
18 about something that conceivably, in the case of
19 fine automobiles like Toyota, could be on the road
20 for 20 years, conceivably, or more and that can have
21 multiple owners over time.

22 And if the data is being collected by "the
23 car" yet nonetheless, could potentially have
24 multiple owners over time, how do we deal with that?
25 How do we deal with data about multiple

1 users/owners? Not just simply, you know, drivers in
2 the same family, for example. How do we do that?
3 How do we provide the information to consumers so
4 that they know what information of theirs is being
5 collected and how it is being used?

6 MR. WOLF: So you are really asking two
7 questions.

8 MS. JAGIELSKI: Yes.

9 MR. WOLF: One is how do we provide notice
10 and choice generally in a connected car. And then
11 what --

12 MS. JAGIELSKI: Or can we?

13 MR. WOLF: Or can we. And then the
14 question of what do you do with multiple users.
15 Well, we have multiple users of devices all the
16 time, it's not just restricted to cars. And we
17 don't typically put the burden on the manufacturer
18 of the device, of a laptop or a desktop or even a
19 mobile device, to find out who is using it at that
20 particular time. There really is a consumer
21 responsibility to protect their own data and also to
22 inform other users. That's why we often see, when
23 we are on websites, if you are at a public computer,
24 don't save your password on this computer.

25 So we need to think hard before we impose

1 an obligation on the creator of the equipment, or
2 even the provider of the service, to anticipate who
3 various users might be. I don't think it's an easy
4 question. I understand the concern.

5 MS. JAGIELSKI: Yeah, but cars are
6 different though, aren't they, John?

7 MR. NIELSEN: I think maybe there is two
8 ways to look at it. So right, the cars are
9 tremendously complex. The most basic function is
10 typically monitored. Almost everything that the car
11 does is controlled by a computer, but that's a lot
12 of data that really has almost no value to a third
13 party. If you drove your car one way, I'd really
14 not have any purpose, couldn't make any value out of
15 that data.

16 What I could do is the contacts that are
17 in your phone often populate into the dash, so the
18 ability to clear that out is important. I think the
19 data the car produces is probably not the concern,
20 when you think of reselling a car.

21 The services that go along with that, so
22 what data has been captured off of the vehicle, I
23 think, is the one that needs to be addressed. And
24 typically, your service would change with a change
25 in ownership, so you'd have to have a new contract.

1 But I don't think the car produces so much -- it
2 certainly doesn't store so much over a period of
3 time, that a consumer should be really concerned
4 about what's happening.

5 MR. WOLF: But to answer your first
6 question on notice and choice, we have to remember
7 that some of these systems don't have screens. The
8 head-ins are simply devices with a button to allow
9 you to call for emergency assistance or will detect
10 when there is an emergency.

11 So we are so used to notice and choice in
12 a world of screens, whether they are big or small.
13 And also, I'm not sure we can port over directly
14 what we are used to with respect to multiple
15 devices, which is when we try to do a new app or it
16 is about to engage in a new function, it pops up a
17 screen and it says, would you like us to collect
18 your data, yes/no. When you're going 60 miles an
19 hour, it's not a good idea to have that screen pop
20 up.

21 And so we're going to have to think about
22 new ways to provide notice and choice and hope that,
23 first of all, context will solve a lot of these
24 issues, where there really isn't a need for those
25 specific choices at the moment that the data is

1 being collected.

2 MR. POWELL: If you want to -- regarding
3 Toyota's feeling, Toyota's basic position is the
4 consumer owns the data. That's the driving policy
5 behind what we do. We collect very little
6 information, either on the car or off-board. As
7 John mentioned, it's not that -- it's not as rich as
8 many people may think.

9 But having said that, we have very clear
10 opt-in standards at the time the consumer buys the
11 car. Plain language and multiple choices of levels
12 where they can opt-in or opt-out. We do -- you
13 don't want to be putting up, is it okay to use my
14 position, while you're driving in the car, while
15 you're driving down the road in the car, but we do
16 offer a very clear way for people to opt-out if they
17 choose to, in a very simple, easy-to-understand way.

18 When the car is sold to the next person,
19 any off-board data from that car, as soon as the
20 owner closes out those accounts, either their Entune
21 account or their Inform account or any of those
22 telematics or infotainment-based off-board systems,
23 as soon as the accounts are closed, the data is
24 gone. It cannot be retrieved. The devices, in the
25 case of the modem in the car, the modem is shut-off

1 and we cannot turn that modem back on unless the
2 owner of the car, the new owner of the car, takes
3 physical action to do it. We can't wake a car up
4 remotely. Once a car is asleep, it cannot be woken
5 remotely --

6 MS. JAGIELSKI: Yoshi probably could wake
7 it.

8 MR. KOHNO: I don't know. It all depends
9 on different manufacturers. I don't want to say
10 anything about Toyotas, but --

11 I think Karen's question is very
12 interesting. And I don't have an answer, but I
13 liked all of the stuff that I heard the other
14 panelists say.

15 A few things that I want to chime in on.
16 You know, there are some comparisons between, you
17 know, apps on the car and apps on the phone. I
18 think it is important to note that maybe what we
19 have for the phone isn't actually the right thing,
20 even for the phone. You know, there's actually a
21 lot of research that's been going on today at, like,
22 what's the right way to handle notice and consent on
23 the phone. And so maybe we need something different
24 for a car, but we shouldn't begin by the assumption
25 that the phone is actually the right strategy.

1 I would also say that it is very
2 interesting to hear what happens when a car is sold.
3 You know, I think that there are a lot of challenges
4 in this space. I think all of the panelists realize
5 that there are these challenges. You know, a new
6 owner, renting a car, you know having someone else's
7 child -- you know, someone else drive the car.
8 These are all very interesting challenges.

9 And just to kind of point you to the
10 complexity of this space, I will mention that there
11 are apps that you can buy to download on your
12 spouse's phone so you can track them. And so, you
13 know, there is the potential for trying to figure
14 out -- there is potential risk and also
15 opportunities to try to address those risks.

16 And then lastly I would say that, and I
17 forget the exact details of the study, so I'm sorry
18 I'm not going to be able to quote it, but even very
19 minimal driving data, you know, basically data about
20 how you are maneuvering the car, it is possible to
21 learn things like, you know, is this person an
22 aggressive driver, a passive driver, and this and
23 that. And whether sharing that information is a
24 risk, I don't know, but there is a lot of potential
25 uses for data that we may not think of off of the

1 top of our head.

2 MS. JAGIELSKI: Okay, we're going to --
3 because we are running out of time here, we are
4 going to move to -- because we have questions,
5 although a couple of them I can't read the
6 handwriting, so we'll do our best. We'll do our
7 best.

8 Okay, so the first question is for Yoshi.
9 What is the number one security issue you think the
10 industry needs to address? Only one.

11 MR. KOHNO: I would say that the number
12 one security issue the industry needs to address is
13 awareness early on in the design cycle of a
14 technology. And by that, I mean going back to the
15 very beginning where you are figuring out the
16 requirements for the technology, what are the
17 potential issues and how can we mitigate them?

18 And maybe this is an opportunity to say
19 that we actually developed a tool kit, a security
20 and privacy threat discovery cards, that we designed
21 to help people who are not computer security
22 experts, brainstorm about consumer security threats,
23 and they are available outside if you want one.

24 MS. JAGIELSKI: Yes, there are several
25 available outside if you want them, generously

1 donated by Yoshi.

2 MR. BANKS: One thing you didn't mention
3 Yoshi, what about guidelines from the FTC? Do you
4 think there would be useful security guidelines or
5 to what degree?

6 MR. KOHNO: That's a good question and I
7 would say that I probably shouldn't answer that for
8 a number of reasons.

9 One is that I'm not a legal expert and a
10 policy expert and so on, but I would love to have
11 that conversation some other time.

12 MR. BANKS: That was a general question
13 for the panel, so anybody that has perspective about
14 it.

15 MR. WOLF: Well, I think the FTC has done
16 a pretty good job at not prescribing prescriptive
17 security suggestions for particular technologies
18 because technologies change so quickly.

19 Obviously, the process recommendations
20 that the FTC makes and its enforcement actions that
21 identifies insufficiencies in the application of
22 security steps serves an incredibly useful purpose,
23 but I would not like to see the mission of the FTC
24 to become the granular technology prescriber.

25 MR. NIELSEN: I think it's fantastic that

1 the FTC is engaging with this topic now. It's early
2 in the process and I think, just understanding
3 what's happening and monitoring it as it develops,
4 it will become increasingly apparent what needs to
5 be done, if anything, in the future. So I think
6 it's just -- this is a great first step to start
7 understanding what is and what could be.

8 MR. POWELL: I guess to just add, I think
9 we prefer any kind of self-regulation or this kind
10 of discussion, open discussion, with all players.

11 And just as a reminder from my previous
12 comment. If we are going to do this, we really
13 should venture to open it up to the entire space of
14 people who are in the automobile industry. Not just
15 the carmakers themselves, but all of the people who
16 are playing in this space.

17 MR. WOLF: This week in Los Angeles at the
18 L.A. Auto Show, they actually had a hack-a-thon
19 where they came up with these new privacy and
20 security-enhancing technologies. I saw a couple of
21 blogs reporting on them today, so we should all take
22 a look at what they came up with. I think they
23 announced them today at noon time.

24 MS. JAGIELSKI: Another question asked if
25 the panelists can note areas that are unique to

1 connected cars from any other connection. So what
2 is unique about the connections involving
3 automobiles as opposed to other kinds of
4 connections?

5 MR. POWELL: Well --

6 MS. JAGIELSKI: If any. The answer could
7 be none.

8 MR. WOLF: They move very, very fast.

9 MR. POWELL: There is, of course, a lot of
10 similarity. I mean, the risks of data use -- of
11 exposure of data and misuse of data. That's, I
12 think, pretty common.

13 The fact that it is an automobile moving
14 down the road, it's working in a riskier
15 environment.

16 John mentioned the issue of distraction.
17 The one thing that is very clear is that, one of the
18 biggest problems with bringing in all of this
19 technology, the real world applications and the
20 studies that other people like AAA have done and
21 we've seen as well is that the level of distraction
22 that these features bring to the car is
23 extraordinary. It's an order of magnitude more
24 distracting to deal with some of these in a
25 suboptimal way, like on a phone, than for tuning

1 your radio or even eating in the car.

2 So we think that the distracted driving
3 element of it is probably a really unique domain
4 space that we absolutely have to address. And we
5 can't just separate it from the -- we're not talking
6 about data security, but we have a responsibility,
7 if you will, to provide the right information,
8 limiting it to the right uses, to make drivers more
9 aware and not more distracted.

10 MR. WOLF: But I will say that, on that
11 point, you see a lot of innovation and
12 experimentation going on. I remember a couple of
13 years ago when technology first started in the car
14 -- dials that you had to look at, interactions on
15 the screen. And one car I owned it took like five
16 steps to change the radio station with this dial.

17 And now you're seeing -- I kind of joked a
18 couple of years ago when I spoke at the North
19 American Auto Show, I had a picture of an iPad
20 strapped to a steering wheel. And the guy from NTSA
21 was furiously taking notes and I said, this is just
22 a joke. Well, it's not a joke. And in fact, big
23 screens actually may be safer because the icons are
24 bigger, it's easier to interact with it more
25 quickly, and it just may be a better interface. And

1 we are seeing experimentation that I think could be
2 useful in that issue.

3 MR. NIELSEN: Just to build on that,
4 coming back to what's different, first off, I think
5 when you talk about a cell phone, most consumers
6 know, it's asking you all the time, do you want to
7 share my location? Can I do this? I'm not sure
8 that consumer awareness is nearly as high with the
9 capabilities of the car and what can be done with
10 it. So I think that's a difference.

11 And then I think secondly, it's the
12 automobile and there's a different passion around
13 the car than there is for a cell phone or another
14 device. And when you think that somebody could know
15 how fast you're driving or what you're doing, where
16 you are, typically the car represents some freedom,
17 and that can be quickly compromised with technology.
18 So I think that's a huge difference.

19 MR. BANKS: Are there any significant
20 issues related to updates? So I think Chris, you
21 mentioned the ability to update vehicles remotely,
22 but there's an expectation of lifespan for, say,
23 cell phones and laptops that I think is different at
24 least. I have a car that was from like '87, so --

25 MR. WOLF: You need to update it.

1 MR. BANKS: I need to update the car. So
2 when there are expectations for a long-lasting
3 ownership, are there any unique issues about
4 maintaining support for the onboard systems, in that
5 case?

6 MR. POWELL: I guess that would be me.

7 Well, we certainly know how to do it.
8 It's not a new idea or a new concept. The question
9 is, what are the benefits versus the risks. And
10 where we are right now is we are very -- we don't do
11 over-the-air updates to most of our systems. Our
12 Entune apps, we can push apps, you know -- to a
13 phone, which is more an interaction with the
14 infotainment system, but we don't currently do
15 over-the-air software updates. We can, but we
16 choose not to at this time because we really don't
17 think it's well understood. I mean, to the point
18 that five or ten years from now, that car that we
19 built tomorrow is going to be out there, and perhaps
20 it is outdated in its ability to -- you know, we
21 don't want people attacking ten year old cars
22 either, not just the new ones. So it's an area we
23 need to proceed with caution on.

24 MS. JAGIELSKI: So in terms of -- so for
25 something -- when you have a vehicle that can last

1 10, 15, 20 years, how do you ensure that data is
2 updated? I mean, is that something that would
3 require, you know, the person would have to go to
4 their dealer or to an auto repair shop? Because if
5 it's not getting pushed --

6 MR. POWELL: Well, what we do now is,
7 either through a dealer portal update or, for
8 example, making a USB-type dongle, a USB-stick
9 available, but that is mostly limited infotainment
10 systems. Critical systems are all done at the
11 dealer, updates are all done at the dealer.

12 MS. JAGIELSKI: Which brings me --

13 MR. WOLF: Since February, I've had I
14 think five updates. And the one that they announced
15 today was the first safety-related update. This --

16 MR. POWELL: Well, this was not a Toyota.

17 MR. WOLF: Not a Toyota. All of the
18 others were convenience and enhancement-related.

19 MS. JAGIELSKI: Well, I drive a stick, so
20 you know, anyway.

21 But this leads into one of the questions,
22 which is auto manufacturers can download data from
23 cars during maintenance visits. What kinds of
24 privacy protections should be applied to this data?
25 So maybe we need to clarify, when you do visit your

1 dealer and you are getting these updates, what kind
2 of information are they collecting?

3 MR. NIELSEN: Maybe I can touch on that.

4 So the data -- when you think of going to get your
5 vehicle serviced, first off, if you are going in
6 because the light is on, it's telling you something
7 is wrong and you want to get that fixed.

8 What the data -- it doesn't keep a record
9 of what you did this week. Most of the data is
10 pretty volatile and it only saves it in terms of
11 what turned on the light. So what's the throttle
12 position sensor and a mass overflow sensor, that's
13 really not very exciting data. Well, maybe to me,
14 but that's me.

15 So really what you're talking about is
16 really a diagnostic. And this --

17 MR. WOLF: It's not a record of everywhere
18 you've been and how fast you've driven.

19 MR. NIELSEN: Yeah. Most everything is
20 volatile and tracks out in 30 or 40 seconds.

21 MS. JAGIELSKI: Okay. Oh --

22 MR. BANKS: No, no. I was actually going
23 to say that I think we are running out of time, so I
24 guess with the last few minutes that we have, we can
25 give each panelist an opportunity to share a parting

1 thought that they think is really important about
2 this area. So you're first, Yoshi.

3 MR. KOHNO: Okay, I don't have much time
4 to think.

5 I think that parting thoughts are,
6 continue to enjoy the automobiles that you have, but
7 at the same time, again, I think my parting thought
8 is that for everyone who is thinking about a future
9 technology, whether it is the next generation
10 automobile, the next generation medical device, the
11 next generation home or whatever, trying to think
12 about security and privacy issues proactively. It's
13 probably a lot better for everyone in the long run.

14 MR. WOLF: So I just recommend that people
15 take a look at the FPF paper on it, the Updated
16 Privacy Paradigm, because we do need to think about
17 FIPPs in new ways when we are dealing with
18 technologies like the connected car.

19 Mr. NIELSEN: I think just what we've
20 talked about today is how exciting the automotive
21 industry is, what's changing, and I think just
22 having these dialogues are critical and I really
23 applaud the opportunity to talk about this and look
24 forward to continuing the conversations in the
25 future.

1 MR. POWELL: Thank you for having us. I
2 think that, in addition to what these guys said,
3 from Toyota's point of view, the number one item,
4 the number one thing we have is the trust of our
5 consumers. And we are not going to do thing to
6 violate that trust.

7 MS. JAGIELSKI: Well, thank you very much.
8 There's going to be a very quick change here, so
9 don't move.

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 PANEL FOUR: Privacy and Security in a Connected World

2 MR. DAVIDSON: Hello, I'm Ben Davidson, an
3 attorney with the Division of Marketing Practices
4 and with me is Maneesha Mithal, Associate Director
5 of the Division of Privacy and Identity Protection.

6 Our fourth panel today is going to focus
7 on the broader privacy and security issues raised by
8 the Internet of Things. It's going to be structured
9 as a discussion around a series of scenarios that
10 Maneesha and I will raise.

11 Before we start, I want to introduce our
12 panelists. To my left is Ryan Calo. He is an
13 Assistant Professor of Law at the University of
14 Washington. Ryan has done research on the
15 intersection of law and emerging technology.

16 Next to him is Dan Caprio, the Senior
17 Strategic Advisor and Independent Consultant for
18 McKenna, Long & Aldridge. Dan has served as a
19 subject matter expert to the European Commission
20 Expert Group on the Internet of Things and advises
21 on the Transatlantic Computing Continuum policy.

22 Next to Dan is Michelle Chibba, who
23 oversees the Policy Department and Special Projects
24 at the Office of Information and Privacy
25 Commissioner of Ontario. Her office conducts

1 research and analysis to support the Commissioner's
2 rule in proactively addressing privacy issues
3 affecting the public.

4 Next is Drew Hickerson, the Assistant
5 General Counsel and Senior Director of Business
6 development at Happtique, a mobile solutions company
7 that aims to help patients and providers integrate
8 mobile health into clinical care and daily life.
9 Happtique has a program that will review and certify
10 health apps that comply with standards for privacy
11 and security that Happtique has designed.

12 Next to him, David Jacobs is the Consumer
13 Protection Counsel at the Electronic Privacy
14 Information Center. David focuses on representing
15 consumers' privacy interests before Congress, in the
16 courts, and federal agencies.

17 Finally, last is Marc Rogers, who is the
18 Principal Security Researcher at Lookout, Inc., a
19 mobile security company. Marc's core expertise is
20 as a whitehat hacker, who alert and publish security
21 issues and communicates them to consumers and the
22 industry in a responsible way. Marc has recently
23 hacked Apple's Touch ID and also Google Glass.

24 So let's get started with our first
25 scenario. Sue is tech savvy and has always been

1 interested in new gadgets. In her home, she has
2 several interconnected devices like a smart oven,
3 smart lights, smart thermostat, and a smart alarm
4 system. She enjoys the convenience that these
5 devices, but she is frustrated at having separate
6 controls for each device, so she decides to come up
7 with a single system that can integrate these
8 devices and add controls.

9 She decides to run the -- sorry about
10 that. Sue's innovation is to use a single smart
11 phone app to control all of the smart devices in her
12 home. Sue will be able to automatically lock and
13 unlock her front door, turn on and off her alarm
14 system as she approaches, and control the lights in
15 her bedroom so that they turn on before her alarm
16 wakes her up.

17 We'll start with Michelle. At what stage
18 should Sue start thinking about privacy issues?

19 MS. CHIBBA: Well, first of all, thank you
20 for being, you know, the Ontario visitor here in the
21 U.S. And I'm here because of my Commissioner, who
22 is a regulator -- she is the Information and Privacy
23 Commissioner of Ontario, Toronto. And it's not
24 because of Rob Ford.

25 But I'm going to say, I'm going to say

1 that Sue knows that privacy is good for her
2 business. And she also knows about the privacy by
3 design principles, which is really taking a
4 proactive, sort of privacy by default approach to
5 any kind of technology that involves personally
6 identifiable information.

7 So when is she supposed to be starting?

8 She is going to be really smart and savvy, so she is
9 going to say, gee, these technologies collect
10 personally identifiable information. So as soon as
11 she conceives of this concept, right, this idea, she
12 is going to start thinking about how can I protect
13 that data without the consumer having to do a lot of
14 heavy lifting.

15 MR. DAVIDSON: And what should that
16 process look like, more specifically? David, what
17 do you think?

18 MR. JACOBS: Yeah. Well, I'll echo a lot
19 of what Michelle said. You know, I think she's, in
20 general terms, just thinking about what data do I
21 need to collect, how is it going to be used, and
22 what third parties, if any, is it going to be shared
23 with.

24 And you know, there are various ways to
25 break it down. Maybe she thinks about, you know,

1 front end versus back end. Am I using any sort of
2 anonymization or data minimization techniques? What
3 is the interface going to look like? Those kinds of
4 issues.

5 MR. DAVIDSON: And Marc, what should she
6 be thinking about security issues, from the outside?

7 MR. JACOBS: So the important thing when
8 designing a connected thing is that security has to
9 be baked into it from the very beginning.

10 What I'm finding in breaking things is
11 that generally they fall into two camps. That is,
12 things that are designed by people who are aware of
13 the kinds of flaws you would find on the internet,
14 in which case they have a robust design and they
15 address most of the issues and they are quite
16 forward-thinking in terms of what issues you are
17 likely to encounter that haven't cropped up yet.

18 And companies that haven't got the
19 experience, that are coming perhaps from a different
20 industry where they maybe, for example, a medical
21 device manufacturer, where they are aware of the
22 issues that you would encounter in the medical
23 device, but are not aware of the issues that they
24 will encounter as an internet thing. And as a
25 result, they miss a lot of the issues.

1 And so understanding these issues and
2 looking to expertise and looking to best practice is
3 really important. Because one of the most important
4 things about the Internet of Things is, there are a
5 lot of things on the internet and many of the issues
6 that we're seeing have been sought before. So the
7 lessons are out there, we just need to guide these
8 companies towards those answers.

9 MR. DAVIDSON: Drew, who should Sue hire
10 in her company?

11 MR. HICKERSON: So I know that Sue is a
12 tech savvy individual, but we don't know if she is a
13 technologist by trade. I think it's important that
14 she engages someone who understands the
15 technological ramifications, in terms of how that
16 may implicate or impact her business model or
17 strategy.

18 So to give you an example, she needs to
19 figure out how she plans to monetize her
20 application, her product, over time. So how does
21 she build that into her application, in terms of
22 say, for instance, she wants a freemium model and
23 that freemium model incorporates an ad network.
24 Well, she is going to want to have an outside
25 consultant, counsel, security architect, come in

1 with the right sort of structure, in terms of how
2 she builds or designs her product so that she's not
3 left retrofitting it after the fact.

4 MR. DAVIDSON: And Dan, how is this
5 process different since she is making an
6 interconnected device, versus saying making say a
7 restaurant recommendation app or a weather app?

8 MR. CAPRIO: First of all, I'd like to
9 thank you for having me, to the FTC to holding the
10 workshop and thank you for inviting me to
11 participate.

12 I think this is a good example to sort of
13 begin, as was said earlier, to bake privacy and
14 security in. But in addition to that, to think
15 about, you know, what we connect to the internet and
16 why, sort of as a general principle.

17 And then the other, you know, general
18 principle that applies here is that there is no such
19 thing as perfect security. She's, in this example,
20 I mean -- with the Internet of Things, it's a
21 transformative technology. Really, the future of
22 the internet itself. And so her challenge is how to
23 protect privacy and security and still enable
24 innovation in a practical way.

25 That being said, there are a lot of

1 guidelines for applications that she could follow
2 and that, you know, she needs to think this through
3 from the beginning and get the security right at the
4 outset.

5 MS. MITHAL: Can I just follow-up? I
6 think Drew and Marc both raised the idea that she
7 may be tech savvy, but she may not have the right
8 technical expertise. And there was discussion about
9 the fact that she should hire a security expert or
10 might want to hire somebody who knows about ad
11 networks and that sort of thing.

12 So I guess I'd like the panelists to
13 discuss a little bit more about the costs and the
14 benefits. So are you saying that it depends on the
15 sensitivity of the data? Are we saying that, you
16 know, in all events Sue can't just go out there and
17 put up a shingle, so to speak, in the virtual world
18 and do this herself? Does anybody have any thoughts
19 on that?

20 And I was also going to say, you know, for
21 the questions that we are addressing to all of the
22 panelists, you might just raise your name tent if
23 you would like to answer.

24 MS. CHIBBA: Can I answer?

25 MS. MITHAL: Yes.

1 MS. CHIBBA: So we did, in reality, we
2 recently published a paper for smart meter app
3 developers. And what we found was that this space,
4 much like, you know, you heard it raised in earlier
5 panels, much of this space, they are not
6 sophisticated, huge corporations with large IT
7 departments or even a chief privacy officer, right?
8 They are small, independent, maybe one or two
9 individuals.

10 And so for us, for our office, one of the
11 sort of -- the M.O. that we operate on are the three
12 Cs. We do a lot of communication, collaboration and
13 consultation. So we really started to target the
14 small and medium-sized organization to sort of put
15 out some essential guidance for app developers.

16 So some of these things were things like,
17 you know, don't -- if you don't need the data, then
18 don't collect it. So we call that data
19 minimization, right?

20 Is there a way to pseudonymize or
21 anonymize the data? Give the individual the choice,
22 in terms of whether to have the GPS feature on or
23 off, right? Retain as much of the data on the
24 device as possible, in terms of control. Don't use
25 a single ID as a default, if you can stop it from

1 being persistent. You know, being much more
2 dynamic.

3 So it's these small things that will help
4 these individuals. There are a lot of resources out
5 there as well, in terms of what we call a privacy
6 impact assessment. There are some simple, basic
7 questions that a developer or an owner of an
8 organization can ask themselves and go through a
9 series of questions.

10 They can also get companies to do a
11 threat-risk assessment. That's much more on the
12 security side that Marc and David and Drew could
13 probably talk about.

14 MS. MITHAL: I think Ryan and then Dan and
15 then Marc.

16 MR. CALO: So thanks so much for having
17 me. Actually, having two people from the University
18 of Washington in successive panels, we appreciate
19 the other Washington for expertise and so forth.
20 And I am especially happy to being among so many
21 interesting and great panels.

22 Somehow Joe Hall was able to favorite one
23 of my tweets while he was on the panel, which I
24 thought was particularly amazing. I don't know how
25 he did that. I didn't see you do it.

1 So I would say that we want to start even
2 earlier, I'm going to out Privacy by Design, you
3 know, right --

4 MS. CHIBBA: Yay!

5 MR. CALO: I think the place to start
6 thinking about privacy is when you are thinking
7 about your business model, right?

8 So I spent some time in China a couple of
9 years ago. I went on behalf of a delegation for
10 Stanford Law School and I gave my usual speil about
11 this is how we do privacy and this is what matters.
12 This is conflict between innovation on the one hand
13 and people's privacy on the other and I got a lot of
14 sort of blank looks. And I don't think it was the
15 very good translator, right?

16 And so when I talked to some folks about
17 it from the industry there they were like, well, you
18 know, look, we don't really face this problem in
19 this way. And I said, well, what do you mean you
20 don't face the problem this way? And they said,
21 well, because all of our stuff is fee-based, you
22 know what I mean? So we don't try to monetize
23 people's data in ways that they wouldn't anticipate.

24 Now, China has other problems, right? But
25 they didn't -- at least these companies I spoke to

1 didn't perceive that essential conflict. So I think
2 what Sue should be asking herself is this. What am
3 I doing? What am I selling? Am I selling something
4 that just joins a bunch of devices together and
5 customers pay me money and I serve the customer this
6 way? Or am I building a data engine that clever
7 people can then later monetize? Because that's
8 going to drive so much else in terms of decisions on
9 whether to put in on the client, in the cloud, who
10 to bring in and when, and so forth.

11 And so I just wanted to argue that the
12 life cycle starts at your business plan.

13 MS. MITHAL: Dan?

14 MR. CAPRIO: I just wanted to add a quick
15 point related to security or Sue's problem and
16 that's there's so much innovation and it's low cost.
17 Michelle mentioned some of the ways that Sue could
18 secure that data and that reasonable data security
19 doesn't need to break the bank.

20 I mean, we've talked all day about context
21 and I think context is important. And I agree with
22 Ryan, she needs to think of it at the inception, to
23 bake it in.

24 But there are certainly tools and
25 technologies that she should keep in mind, you know,

1 that might not cost an arm and a leg.

2 MS. MITHAL: Marc and then Drew and then
3 David.

4 MR. ROGERS: I think it's important also
5 to note that there are two other things driving this
6 and that's that innovation isn't just in the product
7 space. There's innovation in the attack space as
8 well. The threat landscape is not static, it moves
9 very quickly. And when we connect things, we
10 fundamentally change their value to some of these
11 aggressors.

12 Take for example a thermostat. A
13 thermostat on the wall has very little value, the
14 only real security you can think about is physical,
15 to make sure maybe your kid doesn't turn off the
16 temperature in your house.

17 But on the other hand, a connected
18 thermostat is something of a device that can provide
19 intel of what's going on inside your house, when
20 your house is empty and, if harnessed into a large
21 community of things, can even be used as a weapon to
22 attack critical infrastructure.

23 So it's a full-time job to really keep on
24 top of all of this stuff. And so for a small
25 company, it may be much more economic to turn to an

1 expert in the field, a security company, to provide
2 them with guidance, expertise and assessments to
3 ensure that they are doing the right thing.

4 However, there should always be someone in the
5 organization who is responsible for ensuring that
6 that happens and they look after the business side
7 of it.

8 MR. HICKERSON: I think the biggest issue
9 is education. So to date, we have extremely
10 innovative, bright, sophisticated technologists, but
11 when it comes to the regulatory regime in which they
12 are developing technology, they are not necessarily
13 up to speed. They don't know what the ramifications
14 are. And their whole idea is to build it now,
15 collect as much data as possible, and then worry
16 about those issues later.

17 But fortunately, I think we are seeing a
18 lot of start-up incubators provide education. You
19 know, they are having sorts of folks, you know,
20 spend their time, attorneys, privacy security
21 experts, come in and educate these folks early on so
22 they're not left, after the fact, worrying about how
23 to fix the solution, you know, post hoc.

24 MR. DAVIDSON: So another question for
25 you Drew. Sue sets up her system and she is trying

1 to decide which smart devices in the home she wants
2 to make compatible with her system. How much should
3 she know about those devices and their data
4 collection and their security? And how can she go
5 about figuring that out?

6 MR. HICKERSON: Sure. So I think first
7 and foremost she needs to know what platforms are
8 they running on, what devices are they intending to
9 integrate or reside on. She needs to know what
10 market she wants to essential market her solution
11 for. Is it strictly for the U.S. or does she
12 eventually want to scale and go international?

13 She needs to know, are these devices
14 utilizing IOS are they using Android? Are they
15 building HTML5? She needs to know what sort of user
16 experience, user interface that she wants to
17 essentially offer to her customers.

18 She also needs to know, are they utilizing
19 open source or proprietary APIs? How are they
20 storing that data? What sort of security policies,
21 procedures, and protocols are they currently
22 leveraging? Do they have privacy policies in place?
23 Are they accurate? Do they actually reflect the
24 policies that are being instituted through the
25 application?

1 She needs to know whether or not those
2 applications are collecting sensitive information.
3 If any of the information is health-related, is
4 HIPAA involved? Are any of the devices she's
5 thinking about connecting to medical devices?
6 Because by virtue of her connecting to an existing
7 regulated medical device, you know, she essentially
8 then becomes subject, under the recent FDA guidance
9 proposed in the final guidance as a mobile medical
10 application.

11 So there are certain ramifications in that
12 area, so she needs to do her due diligence on the
13 applications and devices that she wants to connect
14 to. Because it then essentially creates a chain in
15 her own infrastructure.

16 MR. DAVIDSON: Another question for Dan.
17 Sue decides that the cost of securing the data
18 transmitted by her product exceeds her budget. What
19 does she do? What are her options?

20 MR. CAPRIO: I was trying to get at that
21 earlier. I think she looks for resources, as I
22 said, that are sort of online or sort of existing
23 best practices that are considered innovative. I
24 mean, security can be very, very expensive. You can
25 spend a lot on it, depending on your context

1 awareness, but it doesn't have to necessarily, you
2 know, break the bank or break the business model.

3 She still has to figure out a way, even if
4 she is over budget, she has to figure out a way to
5 secure it and I think there are resources available
6 that she could take advantage of.

7 MR. DAVIDSON: Michelle.

8 MS. CHIBBA: I can tell you that our
9 Commissioner is cochairing a technical committee
10 under OASIS and it's sole purpose is to look at ways
11 to translate the Privacy by Design principles into
12 technical requirements.

13 But more than that, it's looking at what
14 kind of documentation can software engineers -- what
15 should the standard be for that documentation to do
16 exactly that? To be able to document, and if they
17 have a breach, to be able to go in front of a
18 regulator to say yes, we made this business decision
19 for this reason and to take that accountability.

20 So that's what I would suggest Sue would
21 have to do. She better make a good business case as
22 to why she made that trade-off.

23 MR. DAVIDSON: And Marc.

24 MR. ROGERS: I just to go on to say that I
25 struggle to see how that element of security would

1 end up costing a lot of money. I think if it is
2 designed right, it doesn't have to cost a lot of
3 money. They are plenty of open standards out there
4 that can be adopted that will allow this to work
5 well.

6 And that ultimately the cost of not doing
7 it right could end up being far more serious to the
8 business when she has a breach or when she ends up
9 with a massive loss of trust in confidence because
10 customer data is suddenly out in the wind.

11 MS. MITHAL: Actually, I think that leads
12 to a follow-up question, which is something that was
13 eluded to in earlier panels about incentives.

14 So I think, you know, as Sue is creating
15 her product, you know, she is looking at selling it
16 to the public and she wants to show them that it can
17 do all the nifty things that she says it can do.
18 And I think people said before, you know, consumers
19 don't really have a window into security. They
20 don't -- security is not one of the bases on which
21 they may buy a product.

22 And so how do we get the incentives right?
23 How do we make sure that Sue has the incentives to
24 bake security into her product, even though
25 consumers aren't necessarily clamoring for it?

1 MR. CALO: I can -- do you want me to go
2 ahead?

3 MR. CAPRIO: Go ahead.

4 MR. CALO: I don't know how to do this.
5 If you don't do this? Okay.

6 MS. MITHAL: It's easier for us.

7 MR. CALO: I'm talking. I'm talking right
8 now.

9 All right, so I think that we are
10 overstating a little bit the risk to Sue, right? So
11 I'm not your attorney and if you are a start-up
12 don't cite to what I just said to, you know, I'm not
13 even licensed to practice. Actually, I am. I'm
14 barred in D.C., it turns out, but anyway. I'm not
15 your lawyer.

16 But Sue doesn't have to worry about this
17 yet. If you look at the FTC enforcement pattern, it
18 is very clear that the FTC really waits for awhile
19 until you have a lot of customers before it starts
20 to kick the tires on your security. And properly
21 so, right?

22 So if you look at the consent decrees
23 around security, I mean a lot of them, not every
24 single one, pretty sophisticated companies that have
25 grown to a size where the FTC looks at it and says,

1 you know, look. Shame on you for having this many
2 people and not doing it, right?

3 So let's not -- I mean, I think that if
4 you get those structures in place early, if you
5 think about your business model, you are going to be
6 well-positioned, right, to efficiently move to a
7 proportionate security amount when it comes time to.

8 And a related answer to your question
9 about what do we do about consumers and security,
10 security is something that the FTC, I think, is
11 doing a really good job on, right? I mean, if you
12 don't have adequate security, irrespective of
13 whether you represented it in a way, the FTC, at one
14 point, is going to have some scrutiny against you.
15 And that's something that I think we do really well.
16 I mean, that's just my own view.

17 MS. MITHAL: Okay, David and then Marc and
18 then Michelle and then we'll move on to the next
19 scenario.

20 MR. JACOBS: You know, I also think that
21 FTC enforcement and enforcement by the state AGs is
22 also a great incentivizer. And now it's not just
23 big companies that the FTC looks at, I think really
24 small companies that are doing egregious, engaged in
25 egregious misconduct -- I don't think Sue falls into

1 this, but that's another case.

2 MR. ROGERS: I don't think fear of
3 regulation should be the only incentive here. There
4 are some pretty good examples out there of what
5 happens to companies when security becomes an
6 afterthought and the cost that companies can incur
7 in trying to fight the damage, the cost to brand
8 reputation, the loss of customer confidence.

9 And there are also some great examples of
10 companies, even in the Internet of Things, as new as
11 it is, companies that have gotten it right and
12 they've done well. And they've gone on to push out
13 products where there have been no issues. Those
14 companies are always going to do better than the
15 companies fail to deliver what consumers want,
16 because consumers are very good at voting with their
17 feet. And I would argue that that's potentially
18 more damaging to a company than any fine a regulator
19 can draw.

20 MS. MITHAL: Michelle.

21 MS. CHIBBA: Yeah, I was going to -- I
22 mean, it's along the same line. There was a survey
23 recently by a trustee that said, you know, I've
24 always talked about governments, where individuals
25 are required to give their personal data to

1 governments, and therefore governments tend to be
2 more conservative, in terms of their approach,
3 right, as custodians.

4 But in terms of business, they actually
5 said that 89 percent of individuals will go to
6 another business right away if they do not feel
7 comfortable or have any trust in that company's
8 ability to protect their data. So that's a telling
9 figure.

10 I think the other one is, the average
11 citizen understands ID theft. I think each one of
12 us has probably had one incident where either our
13 online banking had been hacked or whatever, right?
14 And so the average citizen will know about security.

15 And so what we say to businesses, use that
16 as your competitive advantage. Whether it's your
17 security policy or your privacy stance, use it as a
18 competitive advantage. Get out there as a leader of
19 the pack and do that.

20 MS. MITHAL: I am going to just ask one
21 last question on this scenario. And Ben eluded to
22 this earlier, so let's say you are advising Sue on
23 building and privacy of data security. Is your
24 advice to Sue different from what it would be to a
25 company that is creating a restaurant app or a

1 weather app? What about the connectiveness makes
2 this unique?

3 MR. ROGERS: I think the connectiveness
4 just changes sort of the things that need to be
5 looked at. Security needs to be taken seriously
6 across the board for all applications. Obviously,
7 the more intimate the application, the greater
8 impact it can have on a consumer, so maybe the more
9 vigilant it needs to be.

10 But one of the other things that people
11 sometimes forget to take into account is that there
12 can be unforeseen effects from things. A good
13 example, I think, is the IP-connected lightbulb.
14 People stated earlier in this conference that
15 perhaps the only concern that people should be
16 concerned about with IP-connected lightbulb is that
17 you may be a victim of a drive-by attack when someone
18 comes by and turns your lights on and off.

19 But I would argue that there are other
20 potential effects that could take place that you may
21 not have even thought about. For example, what if
22 the lightbulb gets used with millions of other
23 lightbulbs to attack something else?

24 So don't underestimate what could be done
25 with your app, no matter how simple you think it is.

1 Security should be taken seriously, right from the
2 get go.

3 MS. MITHAL: Thank you. Why don't we move
4 on to the next scenario. Ben will put that up on
5 the screen.

6 So here's the scenario. Now we have Jane.
7 She wants to start training for a marathon and she
8 learns about a new watch that can automate her
9 training. The watch can connect to Jane's online
10 calendar to schedule times for runs, calibrate an
11 optimal training program based on Jane's heart rate,
12 recommend particular running routes, based on other
13 runners' patterns, and design a course that will
14 simulate the marathon Jane is going to run.

15 The watch also contains some optional
16 features like automatically posting Jane's progress
17 on her social network, helping Jane find other
18 people to run with, and even offering Jane discounts
19 on her medical insurance based on her improved
20 health.

21 So the watch is advertised as "a connected
22 watch to help you train for a marathon." The
23 package insert contains terms and conditions, which
24 includes product specifications and functionality
25 information. And the terms and conditions say

1 nothing specifically about data collection and
2 sharing.

3 Okay, so let's take the simple scenario
4 where it is just a one-to-one sharing. So Jane is
5 using the watch, it transmits data back to the
6 manufacturer and it helps her improve her running
7 times and her, you know, run courses and so forth.

8 So the first question is, does the
9 advertisement -- this is a connected watch to help
10 you train for a marathon, does that advertisement
11 put Jane on notice as to whether the watch
12 manufacturer will obtain her personal information?

13 So why don't we start with Ryan.

14 MR. CALO: Okay. So it's a truism about
15 American privacy laws that a lot of it has to do
16 with notice and choice, right? We all know that,
17 everybody in this room understands that.

18 And you know what I like to say about
19 notice as a regulatory mechanism is sort of like
20 what Winston Churchill said about democracy, right?
21 So notice is the worst form of regulation, except
22 for all of the alternatives. I thought I'd get more
23 of a laugh out of that. Are you with me?

24 MR. CAPRIO: I'm feeling you.

25 MR. CALO: Dan's feeling me and I'm so

1 glad to have his energy next to me.

2 So the point of the matter is that, you
3 know, think about this, right? Think about the fact
4 that there are people in this room, at least one I
5 know for a fact, has a device that we learned
6 earlier allows a blind person, who speaks English,
7 to communicate with a German-speaking person.
8 That's the state of the technology we are dealing
9 with today. And yet, we are using Gutenberg-era
10 communications for terms of service and privacy
11 policies. That disconnect is so profound that it
12 has led to just an avalanche of commentary. And
13 everybody knows that no one reads privacy policies
14 or terms of service et cetera, et cetera, et cetera.

15 So do we abandon notice though? This
16 best/worst thing? I mean, we don't. I think we
17 need to innovate around notice. We need to drag
18 notice into the 21st century finally. And I think
19 that the Internet of Things, interestingly, is a
20 forcing mechanism. Because it doesn't have that
21 screen that can sort of allow you to lazily just lay
22 out what California law requires you to do about
23 what you are collecting and so forth.

24 So ideas include things like having some
25 standardization so that Jane's device permits you to

1 understand, not just what data is being collected,
2 but how it is being shared. I can get into some
3 examples of how we might do notice better. And if
4 you're interested, I have an article about this
5 called "Against Notice Skepticism."

6 So I do think that there is some role for
7 the very experience of the watch to put you on
8 notice of something, I think that's appropriate, and
9 I think maybe that's what's happened here, but I
10 wouldn't just limit it to that. I think there is a
11 real opportunity to do notice right, to do it well.

12 I mean, Facebook organizes information, a
13 lot of information, for a living. That's what they
14 do for a living, right? Like, we need to innovate
15 around privacy notices the way that we do around the
16 other products.

17 MS. MITHAL: So I think, Ryan, we started
18 with the simple scenario where it is just the
19 one-to-one between the consumer and the
20 manufacturer. And I think you eluded to the fact
21 that, you know, maybe the watch itself is enough to
22 communicate that one-to-one value proposition.

23 But let's say that -- let's complicate the
24 scenario a little bit and say that the watch
25 manufacturer starts, you know, selling your data for

1 advertising purposes. So we all agree that the
2 terms and conditions may not be the best approach
3 for, you know, putting that disclosure in.

4 We know from the Future of Privacy Forum
5 paper and from a lot of what has been discussed here
6 is that the watch has too small of a screen to be
7 able to provide that disclosure.

8 So what should we do in the case where the
9 watch manufacturer says, you can take this watch for
10 free and I'm going to sell your data to a
11 third-party, third-party advertisers? How does that
12 get communicated to consumers? Is that something
13 that is even appropriate? How should somebody go
14 about doing that?

15 MR. CALO: Okay, so I'll quickly respond
16 to that. So --

17 MS. MITHAL: I'm sure you have the answer.

18 MR. CALO: No, I'm going to give the
19 answer, I mean, I just have a sort of frenetic way
20 of talking about it.

21 So basically if you think about the thing
22 that really, really bothers the privacy community,
23 you can see this for instance in ethics comments
24 about the, you know, the Internet of Things, right?
25 It's when you do this bait-and-switch.

1 You say, I'm going to sell you OnStar and
2 OnStar is going to help you when you are in trouble
3 and tell you where to go and rescue you. And then
4 all of the sudden, someone very clever says gosh,
5 that's a lot of interesting data. We could monetize
6 that data, right? And so then -- you're not really
7 giving the consumer the gist of the transaction. I
8 sell you this helpful thing for a money.

9 If what you do is you say look, this
10 wristwatch, you are not going to pay a thing, we are
11 going to use it to advertise, right? Well, fine.
12 That doesn't create an essential problem. I don't
13 see why consumers shouldn't be able -- smart enough
14 to do that. Maybe you want to do an update, the
15 thing blinks, and you go and you realize that you
16 have a message and you go into your console and you
17 see what the change might be. You know, creative
18 thinking about that. That's a little long, but --

19 MS. MITHAL: And actually I wanted to turn
20 to Michelle also because I know that, in Canada, the
21 laws are somewhat different in terms of there is,
22 you know, requirements for privacy policies and
23 choice.

24 So maybe you would answer the first
25 question differently. If it is a one-to-one

1 relationship where it is just the manufacturer is
2 getting the data and maybe using it to do
3 first-party marketing back to the consumer, how
4 would you think notice or choice should be made in
5 that situation?

6 MS. CHIBBA: See, we go for control, the
7 individual control of the data. So in Canada, it
8 would be, you know, if the individual understands,
9 right, buys the watch and understands that, you
10 know, the manufacturer has to collect a certain
11 amount of personal information, then that's fine.
12 He or she has a choice whether or not they want to
13 engage.

14 What we'd like though, however, is to say
15 that if there are any, I guess, features built-in to
16 the watch, right, that would perhaps enable the
17 communication that, in fact, it shouldn't be the
18 default is on. The default should be off, to enable
19 the individual the choice to opt-in.

20 MS. MITHAL: Right. Marc.

21 MR. ROGERS: I just wanted to say this is
22 actually a scenario where we already are running
23 into some difficulties. Because if you take a look
24 at some of the mobile advertisers and the kinds of
25 data that they collect, it's very varied and, in

1 some cases, incredibly intrusive.

2 And what we have found as an organization
3 is that there is a lack of a code of conduct to tell
4 them what they should do. And so we've been working
5 quite heavily in this space, pushing out ground
6 rules to say to advertisers, it's okay to collect
7 this kind of information, but it's not okay to
8 collect this kind of information.

9 And that, I think, helps. And so I think
10 this needs to be a part of the Internet of Things as
11 well. I think opt-in is important. I come from the
12 U.K. and opt-in is an important part of the way the
13 U.K. handles data protection.

14 The other thing is also to make sure the
15 consumer understands what data is being collected.
16 It's one thing to say that data is being collected,
17 but it's another thing to say that actually we are
18 collecting your telephone number, we are collecting
19 your birthdate, we are collecting your sex. You
20 have to be very clear about it so that they can
21 understand what the implications of that data being
22 shared are.

23 MS. MITHAL: You know, we keep using the
24 term notice and choice, and I think that's slightly
25 outdated. You know, we talked in our most recent

1 privacy report about simplified choice and
2 just-in-time choices. And I'm hearing that, you
3 know, even that is complicated when you don't have a
4 screen or you have a small screen.

5 So we've got a question from the audience.
6 Is there a role for privacy security seals for IoT
7 devices? And the questioner goes on to add, the
8 proposed EU data protection regulation contemplates
9 these seals in a big way.

10 So is there a role for this and is it ripe
11 for this kind of innovation or self-regulation?

12 MS. CHIBBA: Well, I can answer from the
13 smart meter, smart grid point of view and it is
14 something that the industry, as well as the
15 utilities, really called for.

16 You know, organizations are looking for a
17 means to have some sort of a filtering process, some
18 sort of an acknowledgment of an organization's
19 privacy practices, so definitely.

20 In Europe, they have the particular seal
21 and I think there is one through the trustee for
22 smart meter organizations.

23 MS. MITHAL: Drew.

24 MR. HICKERSON: Sure. So I think it's
25 very important to the consumer, and even to certain

1 professionals, that they have a level of credibility
2 and trustworthiness in the types of applications and
3 devices that they are utilizing.

4 I think often times we associate, you
5 know, high ratings and high reviews and high user
6 adoption with trustworthiness or credibility. And I
7 think there's a difference between user experience,
8 and how susceptible someone is to adhere to any
9 particular app, whether they like it or not, to
10 actually a correlation in terms of how that app or
11 how that app publisher or developer is actually
12 handling the information that they are collecting,
13 storing, transmitting, sharing. How much notice are
14 they giving to the user? How much access to the
15 user's information are they giving to the user?
16 Things of that nature.

17 And I think there needs to be some sort of
18 bar, so to speak, when it comes to these
19 applications. And I think a seal is appropriate. I
20 mean, that was essentially the impetus for my
21 company's certification program, specifically with
22 respect to health mobile applications.

23 Because quite frankly, providers and
24 hospitals and patients wanted to use applications
25 for purposes of the provision of care or to

1 self-manage, but they just could not take a level of
2 confidence in any given application. And I think
3 they needed some sort of vetting and they knew the
4 FDA was coming out with guidance; however, they knew
5 it was only going to cover a small subset of the
6 marketplace.

7 So roughly -- you know, the final guidance
8 is actually even smaller than was anticipated and it
9 probably will only cover less than 20 percent of the
10 health care mobile application marketplace. And we
11 are talking over 40,000 applications.

12 So you know, that's why we saw, from our
13 customers, our physicians, our nurses, our providers
14 and other health care entities, that they needed
15 that level of confidence, which is exactly the
16 reason why we concocted that program.

17 MS. MITHAL: Okay, Dan.

18 MR. CAPRIO: It's a good question and I
19 think seals are certainly part of the solution.
20 But I think we need to -- we've been talking about
21 this all day, but maybe just take a step back when
22 we think about the FIPPs. I mean, the FIPPs is a
23 framework. And I think you heard, from the outset
24 of the day where Chairwoman Ramirez talked about,
25 you know, the need to adapt notice and choice.

1 And so I think it's important, as we have
2 this discussion, that we recognize with the Internet
3 of Things, I mean, we are at the beginning of the
4 beginning. And we are seeing business, as we've
5 heard all day, business models are rapidly evolving.

6 And I think part of our, you know,
7 discussion today or sort of our work going forward
8 is, what's the problem we are trying to solve and
9 what do we need to do to solve it. And I think part
10 of what we've talked about, that this is going to be
11 the challenge, the recognition that, you know,
12 consumers don't read privacy policies and that
13 notice and choice is not working so well with the
14 transformative technology, like the Internet of
15 Things is, you know, to begin to think about moving
16 away from siloed approaches around collection and
17 start thinking about, you know, focusing more on use
18 cases. Thinking in sort of real world harms and
19 practical solutions.

20 And certainly I'm not advocating for
21 abandoning the FIPPs, but instead we really need to
22 rethink and update and evolve the FIPPs for greater
23 emphasis and interpretation.

24 And just one quick data point I think Ryan
25 mentioned, you know, industrial-era regulation. I

1 mean, let's keep in mind that the FIPPs grew up in
2 the seventies, you know, in an era of centralized
3 data bases, you know, with a lot of structured data.

4 When I started at the FTC 15 years ago,
5 it's hard to believe, but we actually measured -- we
6 measured progress of how we were doing on the
7 internet by surveying 100 websites. And you know,
8 we really were -- it was, the internet back then was
9 one-to-one, it was discrete, it wasn't
10 transactional.

11 Today, you know, it's transactional, there
12 are many layers, it's one-to-many social media,
13 there is a lot of unstructured data and, you know,
14 probably 50 or more different players. So it's much
15 more complicated.

16 And I think, you know, the challenge or
17 the opportunity going forward is to roll up our
18 sleeves and to work together between industry, civil
19 society, and government to be respectful of the
20 FIPPs, but adapt, you know, into more of those --
21 and thinking through some of the use cases.

22 MS. MITHAL: So Dan, that was really
23 interesting. I think there are a couple of things
24 from your remarks, and I think they have echoed
25 themes that we've heard throughout the day.

1 So we've heard, you know, some variation
2 of, you know, the Fair Information Practice
3 Principles are, you know, not dead but, you know,
4 are dying, need to be adapted, not well-suited for
5 this technology. We've also heard some people talk
6 about the importance and relevance of a use-based
7 model.

8 And I guess I just wanted to ask the
9 panelists if they think that those two are
10 fundamentally inconsistent. So one of the things
11 that I'm hearing is, okay, when you have the
12 one-to-one relationship, maybe the choice is kind of
13 embedded in the transaction. When you have a
14 relationship where you have the manufacturer sharing
15 with third-party advertisers, well that choice needs
16 to be a higher level.

17 So is it that we are doing away with
18 concepts like choice in favor of use-based
19 restrictions or are they compatible? Or is this
20 semantics or do we need to think about this a
21 different way? David.

22 MR. JACOBS: Well, I think there's
23 compatibility there. I mean, the one thing about
24 the FIPPs is that, you know, they're flexible and
25 it's not just all about choice or notice or consent.

1 You have transparency and accountability and access
2 and they've been part of the Fair Information
3 Practices from the beginning.

4 And so, you know, I don't think you need
5 to do away with the FIPPs, even if you emphasize
6 transparency or access more. And certainly I think
7 the Internet of Things gives you greater opportunity
8 to do so, but you know, the FIPPs are still
9 fundamentally sound.

10 MS. MITHAL: Michelle.

11 MS. CHIBBA: Yeah, I was going to say, and
12 you know, coming from Ontario, Canada, I guess I can
13 say this, but one of the things that we -- one of
14 the exercises that we did when the Commissioner
15 developed the seven Privacy by Design Principles,
16 was to map it to the FIPPs. And so we agreed that
17 they are longstanding and solid principles.

18 Perhaps what Privacy by Design did, and
19 remember and recall that, in 2010, it was
20 unanimously approved by the Global Data
21 Commissioners in Jerusalem, and the areas where
22 perhaps Privacy by Design has advanced, you know,
23 beyond the FIPPs is in the fact that you are being
24 proactive about privacy. You are looking at it very
25 early and you are using mechanisms and tools to do

1 that. And you are embedding privacy into the design
2 of technologies or businesses processes or network
3 infrastructures.

4 And then there's the other one that has
5 been very attractive and what it speaks to is it
6 speaks to getting rid of this zero sum, like it's
7 privacy versus security or privacy versus innovation
8 or privacy versus marketing.

9 And rather saying no, no. You can have
10 both, but you have to be innovative. It may take
11 some time, it may take some discussion and
12 understanding of all of the objectives that need to
13 be met, but there should be. Because what we don't
14 want is to have that situation where, invariably,
15 then privacy is given the short shrift.

16 MS. MITHAL: Dan, last comment and then I
17 want to move on to a different question.

18 MR. CAPRIO: I just wanted to say, I think
19 that the -- and it's been mentioned earlier today.
20 You know, the first-party of the relationship, the
21 one-to-one, that's really where trust and
22 confidence, I mean, for the business opportunity of
23 the Internet of Things to takeoff, I mean, we've got
24 to get the policy framework, the privacy and
25 security, right. And it's all about trust and

1 confidence.

2 And the incentive, you know, obviously is
3 to create or develop or differentiate on that trust
4 and confidence. But it's that third-party
5 relationship, it is different. And that's, I think,
6 an area that we really need to think through much
7 more carefully.

8 MS. MITHAL: Okay. So while we're on the
9 question of choice, I am going to take a question
10 from the audience. So the question is, throughout
11 the day, panelists have suggested that we need a
12 central ecosystem-wide, platform-level mechanism for
13 user choice for the IoT.

14 So I guess what I'm envisioning is, you go
15 to one place and you maybe set your preferences.
16 For all of my connected devices, I'm okay sharing
17 with the manufacturer, but you don't want to share
18 with third-parties. Or I don't want to get the
19 insurance discounts or I do want to get the
20 insurance discounts.

21 Okay, so that may be good or not for
22 privacy, but won't this give too much power and a
23 huge competitive advantage to the entity that
24 controls the mechanism or consumer interface?

25 MR. CALO: I mean, I think with any of

1 these questions, you know, you need to ask yourself
2 a few questions as, I don't know, not necessarily
3 for purposes of regulation, but just for purposes of
4 what industries to sweep and what to look for,
5 right?

6 Ask yourself, you know, sort of who built
7 the underlying mechanism, who controls the data
8 flow, and who pays, right? I mean, and the consumer
9 is none of those things, right? If there's no
10 control, if they didn't build it, if they don't pay
11 especially, then that's the kind of place you want
12 to sort of be scratching around and looking for
13 potential for abuse.

14 I would say that our lodestar here should
15 be to empower the consumer to understand and
16 effectuate choices. I'm not sure that that needs to
17 happen in the Internet of Things -- I mean, that
18 makes me uncomfortable, in part because I just
19 wonder precisely the gist of the question, which is
20 how would you then -- when you have standards, how
21 do you get an upstart to sort of be able to get into
22 the mix? I worry about that.

23 But what about by household or by a
24 consumer-by-consumer basis? What about requiring at
25 least an interoperability so that a third-party

1 provider can come in and create a hub that allows
2 you to effectuate choice and see what's going on,
3 right?

4 But again, I think it is about sort of
5 sitting down and looking at the space with
6 incentives, especially monetary incentives, in mind.

7 MS. MITHAL: Okay, Marc.

8 MR. ROGERS: I just want to say that I
9 find it unlikely that such a scenario would come
10 about. I think you've got too many different things
11 coming from too many different areas for all of the
12 manufacturers to want to cooperate in such a way.
13 Some of them may have some advantage in doing that,
14 but not all of them will have advantage.

15 There are also a significant number of
16 already closed systems out there which aren't
17 talking to other elements horizontally inside your
18 house network. So I don't see practically how
19 something like that would work.

20 I also don't think that level of control
21 is necessary. Instead, what we should have is a
22 standardized approach for doing this. I agree that
23 we don't want the users to have millions of
24 different interfaces that they have to go to
25 regularly to deal with things, but if they

1 standardize it and reduce it, I think it becomes a
2 much more manageable solution. And at that point, I
3 think the consumer is going to be a lot better off.

4 MS. MITHAL: Two more points that I want
5 to hit before we move to the next scenario. So one
6 is that we heard earlier today that one of the
7 unique benefits of the Internet of Things is, you
8 know, the data it can provide to improve our lives.
9 You know, lower traffic congestion and improve
10 medical outcomes. And a lot of what I think we
11 heard today was about the idea of people using
12 analytics from the IoT devices to improve outcomes
13 in particular areas.

14 So let's say the data is shared beyond the
15 consumer and the manufacturer, but the data is
16 shared in aggregate or anonymous form. What sort of
17 choice should there be for the consumer? Should
18 there be a choice? Should companies be allowed or
19 able to share the data on an anonymous aggregate
20 basis? What does that mean?

21 I had some people down to call on if
22 nobody raised their hand.

23 MR. CALO: Quickly, I think there is a big
24 difference between anonymized and aggregate, first
25 of all. I just -- it's like I don't really care if

1 -- I mean, imagine a consumer who says, I hate
2 advertising so much that I don't want any of my data
3 to go towards those advertisers and so that's a
4 sticking point for them, right.

5 So apart from that rare person,
6 anonymized, does that really matter? Does that
7 really matter if they know who you are? I never
8 sort of -- I mean, I understand the importance of
9 anonymization, of course. And I've read Paul Ohm's
10 excellent work like everyone else, but at the end of
11 the day, like -- let's say that after you have a 12
12 mile run, that's sort of one of the scenarios. You
13 have a 12 mile run and you are on this app and what
14 it does it is tells Snickers that you just completed
15 a 12 mile run.

16 And Snickers then is able to send you a
17 text to your phone saying here's a coupon for
18 Snickers, here's the closest place to get Snickers,
19 right? And here you have run, you're so good,
20 you've run and burned off all those calories and
21 then all of the sudden, oh, you're susceptible. And
22 this is when you get the Snickers ad, right? I mean
23 -- think about the New York Times --

24 MS. MITHAL: But is that really anonymized
25 or aggregate?

1 MR. CALO: Well, that's just what I'm
2 saying. So does it matter if they know who I am?
3 It could be utterly anonymized. It could just be
4 device 124 went for a 12 mile run, do you know what
5 I mean?

6 MS. MITHAL: Yeah.

7 MR. CALO: It doesn't matter who it is.
8 And so for me, those are different threat scenarios.

9 MS. MITHAL: Right, right. So one
10 scenario is, they don't know that you are Ryan Calo,
11 but they know that you are device 1234.

12 Another scenario is Snickers gets the
13 information of a 1,000 runners and says here's where
14 we need to place our billboards. So those are two
15 separate scenarios.

16 MR. CALO: But related. Interesting,
17 yeah.

18 MS. MITHAL: Michelle, you had your --

19 MS. CHIBBA: So I was going to say, as a
20 regulator, let's say if we do have a breach. I
21 mean, the first question we always ask is, is it
22 personally identifiable information. And for the
23 most part, if it's anonymous, it's not. It's not.
24 If it's aggregated, it's not. So the privacy, you
25 know, the privacy issue doesn't come into play at

1 that point.

2 I can tell you that, in terms of health
3 research, it is very critical so we are always
4 looking at ways -- and sometimes, for example,
5 aggregated data is not effective in terms of the
6 research, in terms of longitudinal research.

7 So we are doing a lot of work with
8 academics around effective ways to de-identify data
9 to be able to meet the research objectives, some
10 granularity of the data, without specifically
11 identifying the individuals.

12 So I think that's an area that one should
13 be exploring as well and I know the FTC now has
14 Professor Latanya Sweeney on staff, so it is an
15 areas that, you know, certainly you will build your
16 expertise. But this is an important aspect because
17 health research is so vital and we don't want to --
18 you know, we don't want to put privacy towards a
19 barrier towards that type of progress.

20 MS. MITHAL: Dan.

21 MR. CAPRIO: You know, I think that the
22 example, if it is anonymous and de-identified, sort
23 of gets to a larger question that we've got to think
24 through as sort of, what's the harm? I mean, we
25 might not like the scenario, you know, of running a

1 marathon and then getting a Snickers bar, but in the
2 overall scheme of things, is that really harmful as
3 a consequential -- I mean, we've had a lot of
4 discussion today about medical information or we
5 protect financial information or kids' information.

6 I think we need to think through some of
7 the consequences, but if it's anonymous and
8 de-identified, then that's an industry best practice
9 and I don't necessarily see the harm.

10 MS. MITHAL: And actually related to that,
11 one of the things that we heard earlier today was
12 that companies in this space can get all of this
13 data, you know, we should be talking about use
14 limitations, not necessarily about collection.

15 So does data minimization have a role
16 here? It's one of the FIPPs, we can see Privacy by
17 Design is having an element of data minimization
18 and, on the one hand, we heard that companies use
19 data in ways that are unexpected the consumers like.
20 And what's wrong with that?

21 And on the other hand, we've heard that,
22 well, you know, data minimization is important as a
23 way of maintaining data hygiene so that you don't
24 have these unexpected and unwelcome uses.

25 So where do we stand on data minimization

1 in the Internet of Things space?

2 MR. CAPRIO: I think data minimization is
3 important. I think, you know, Stan Crosley put it
4 well, I think it was two panels ago, where he said
5 what we need is we need more data, not less.

6 I mean, the data minimization is
7 important, but there is so much -- as was said
8 earlier, there is so much innovation and there are
9 so many business models that are still developing,
10 sometimes it is almost impossible to predict, you
11 know, at the beginning what data needs to be
12 minimized. And would you be, you know, minimizing
13 the wrong data or sort of choking off potential
14 benefits and innovation or sort of the value of the
15 data if you were forced to predict that at the
16 beginning.

17 MS. MITHAL: So that sounded like a case
18 against data minimization.

19 MR. CAPRIO: Well, it's kind of a yes and
20 no. I mean, I think in certain circumstances, data
21 minimization is an important principle, but again,
22 it is part of that, you know, the adaptation that we
23 are seeing with the evolution of the Internet of
24 Things. It's not black and white.

25 MS. MITHAL: Okay. Anybody else have a

1 view on data minimization and whether it is still
2 relevant in an Internet of Things era? Yes,
3 Michelle.

4 MS. CHIBBA: I would tend to agree that
5 data minimization is still critical, even if it is
6 de-identifying the data.

7 You know, we've done some big data
8 analysis as well and what we always say is, you
9 know, personal information are assets, right? It's
10 very valuable information. So therefore, the more
11 assets you collect and you hold, the higher your
12 risk or your liability.

13 And you know, we can hear from Mark and
14 everyone about security. The more data you hold,
15 the higher, you know, security level you'll need.
16 You'll need to encrypt very carefully because it's
17 at risk, the more data you have.

18 So what we always say, if you don't have
19 to collect it -- it's the first principle of data
20 minimization. If don't have to collect the personal
21 information, don't do it. But if you have to, then
22 do it in as minimal possible way as is feasible.

23 And there are creative ways and one
24 example that we always get when we're talking to
25 institutions who come to us, for example, to say,

1 oh, we want this detailed voters list, right? They
2 want the date of birth. And we'll say, well, why?
3 Well, we have to know whether they are eligible or
4 not. Well, then just ask the question are they over
5 18 or under 18. Why do you need the date of birth?
6 Simple.

7 MS. MITHAL: That is a great segue into
8 our third scenario, which Ben will introduce.

9 MR. DAVIDSON: This one is about a
10 security breach. So Sue's system for controlling
11 interconnected devices via the smart phone is
12 extremely successful.

13 One day, she gets a call from her friend
14 Tom, in California, who runs the home security
15 system that is compatible with Sue's system. Tom
16 tells Sue that the log-in credentials for his system
17 were compromised and the criminal has posted live
18 video feeds of some of Sue's customers on the
19 internet.

20 Tom also tells Sue that he's not sure how
21 to go about updating his alarm system software to
22 remove the access to the user's system. The
23 consumers are located throughout the U.S.

24 Marc, how should Tom have designed his
25 system to provide better security and any initial

1 thoughts about what might have gone wrong?

2 MR. ROGERS: So it's kind of difficult to
3 say what went wrong with that amount of information.
4 And I don't necessarily think that we should dive
5 too deep into that. Rather we should look at some
6 of the best practices that should have been followed
7 that would protect against these kinds of breaches.

8 One of the first ones, and probably the
9 most obvious, is to ensure that there is adequate
10 compartmentalization between customer data and
11 customer systems. You shouldn't be able to move
12 from one customer's system into another customer's
13 system without any difficulty.

14 Likewise, there should be care that the
15 credentials are adequate, that they are strong, that
16 passwords are changed, meet recommended standards.
17 Things like two-factor authentication should be
18 considered, but also the broad-based access control
19 should be considered. It shouldn't be possible to
20 take credentials from one subscriber and then go and
21 access another subscriber's account, which is sort
22 of vaguely what it sounds like went on here.

23 This isn't a new problem. This is a
24 design issue that has been solved in many systems.
25 It just gets more complicated because you're

1 bringing in another popular word at the moment which
2 is cloud. And with these cloud systems, it is a
3 little bit more fuzzy to see who owns and who is in
4 control of the data and sort of the access control
5 systems.

6 But if security had been baked in at the
7 start, and there had been a proper -- an adequate
8 security assessment where a skilled assessor had
9 evaluated the entire attack surface of the platform,
10 looked at common vulnerabilities and issues, tested
11 what you could do with legitimate credentials,
12 tested what you could do with staff credentials,
13 this kind of issue can be avoided easily.

14 MR. DAVIDSON: To follow-up on that, we've
15 heard a couple of conflicting, or at least
16 in tension themes throughout the day, one of which
17 is that these vulnerabilities aren't that
18 technically sophisticated. They are things that
19 have been around in computer programs for years.
20 Another, and I think you said this earlier, Dan, is
21 that it's not too expensive to fix these problems,
22 but at the same time, we've heard that just about
23 every interconnected device has had these problems.

24 So I guess, what's going on? Is it a lack
25 of incentive? Is it a lack of knowledge? Should we

1 all be in the computer hacking business because it's
2 so easy? Marc.

3 MR. ROGERS: I think it's the rush to get
4 things to market. A lot of companies overlook the
5 fact that they aren't necessarily the most skilled
6 in these areas. They just are completely unaware of
7 the issues because they are coming from a different
8 field.

9 If you take a look at the issues with the
10 Trend webcams. Default passwords are something that
11 should never pass through into production space.
12 It's an easy thing to pick up with a very basic
13 assessment, yet we are constantly seeing these come
14 through because these companies aren't often doing
15 this kind of assessment -- so they see it as a
16 hinderance, an extra step. Or they claim the
17 consumer should be responsible for setting the
18 security, once it lands on the consumer's desk
19 which, at the end of the day, the consumers aren't
20 capable of setting that level of security, nor
21 should they have to.

22 These products should be secure by design
23 so that if a consumer wants to turn on an additional
24 service, they turn it on, but it's not there unless
25 they actually actively turn it on, understanding

1 what the risks are.

2 MR. DAVIDSON: So in our hypo, who should
3 be responsible for the poor security? Is it Sue or
4 Tom or both of them?

5 MR. ROGERS: That's a difficult question
6 to answer. I would say it's both of them. There
7 are two systems there that have integrated and they
8 both should have looked at the security.

9 Sue, at the start, should have ensured
10 that anyone who integrates their system with her
11 system didn't cause any unforeseen effects that then
12 compromised data security. But the other system
13 should have then been tested when it was integrated
14 to be sure that something unforeseen hadn't
15 happened.

16 MR. DAVIDSON: Michelle?

17 MS. CHIBBA: Yeah. We always say you can
18 outsource services, but you can't outsource
19 accountability. So I think it was Sue's
20 responsibility to ensure because she's the first
21 point of contact to the consumer, that any service
22 that she contracts had better meet the same standard
23 as Sue is, you know, advertising to her clients.

24 The other thing I think Tom and Sue should
25 have had was a breach protocol. You know, as much

1 as you want to design things in, you know, you have
2 to face the fact that there could be a breach. So
3 the question would be, you know, do they shut the
4 system down right away from the network? What
5 should the actions be?

6 I can tell you that we had a similar
7 situation with a video camera and a backup camera on
8 a car. I don't want to take up too much time, but
9 it was a similar situation, it was a breach. It was
10 a Methadone clinic and individuals in the clinic who
11 are eligible to receive Methadone must demonstrate
12 that, and have a witness, with respect to a urine
13 sample.

14 So it was the best of the worst in terms
15 of a privacy approach, so the clinic decided to put
16 up a webcam in the washroom. And they were
17 convinced -- they got the recommendation from a law
18 enforcement service that they could install a
19 wireless CCTV. You know, the receptionist could
20 view it and, you know, no problem. It's wireless,
21 it's just from the washroom to the receptionist.

22 What happens? Somebody with, you know,
23 going in has a backup camera, we have the smart, you
24 know, panel just before this, has a backup panel and
25 then sees that it is fuzzy and then see someone

1 urinating and had picked up the signal. Because
2 this is not a secure signal that they use.

3 So in this case, as soon as we found out
4 -- and of course it is always the media that finds
5 out, right? The first point was, shut the system
6 down. Shut it down. Try to, you know, at least
7 reduce the harm that is being produced by this
8 particular breach. And they did, they followed
9 through.

10 But what is interesting is, and I know I'm
11 going a little bit off-topic, but it's the fact that
12 the Internet of Things is going to broaden, and I
13 think another panel talked about this, our
14 definition of what is personally identifiable
15 information.

16 Because in this particular order or
17 investigation that our commissioner found, you see
18 the clinic said, oh, but it wasn't recorded. It was
19 just a transmission, we were just monitoring. But
20 our commissioner said no, no, no. You got expert
21 advice. She said the pixels that were going across
22 the particular airwave, if they were intercepted,
23 which they were, could in fact become a record.
24 These were pixels. The fact that they were picked
25 up in this insecure band, radio frequency band, the

1 fact that a backup camera could, you know, intercept
2 that and take a record, she concluded that, in fact,
3 these pixels were a record.

4 MR. DAVIDSON: Okay, Marc and then Dan.

5 MR. ROGERS: I just wanted to add one
6 thing to that and that is shutting it down isn't
7 necessarily always the answer. Or rather, if it is
8 going to be an answer, there has to be some
9 consideration in terms of what the consequences of
10 that happening are.

11 When you're talking about a service like a
12 streaming content service, shutting it down, you
13 know, there's only the consequence of taking that
14 service off-line. But when you are talking about
15 something like an internet-connected lock, there
16 could be some fairly significant consequences to the
17 person who is relying on that lock in order to get
18 into their house, relying on that security.

19 And at that point, the design should take
20 into account what happens when the service does get
21 shut down or when the internet is unavailable. If
22 the internet is unavailable, you shouldn't be locked
23 out of your house. Consequently, if the internet is
24 unavailable, your lock shouldn't fail open, and
25 therefore people would be able to walk into your

1 house.

2 MR. CAPRIO: So I think in this instance,
3 I mean, Sue should have -- we've talked about it,
4 she should have built security into her products.
5 But I mean at a very global level, there are some --
6 and TRENDnet is an important case, but there are
7 some very high level principles that can apply which
8 is, for instance, stop using hardcoded passwords and
9 accounts and devices that will connect to networks.
10 So common sense. And then quit using insecure
11 protocols for device configuration and management.
12 But it's sort of thinking these things through at
13 the beginning and not after the fact.

14 MR. DAVIDSON: I was going to ask a
15 question from the audience. What are some examples
16 of Internet of Things projects that exist today that
17 have done a good job of addressing privacy and
18 security and what specifically is good about them?

19 Drew, why don't you start us off because
20 hopefully you've seen some health apps that you
21 think are good examples.

22 MR. HICKERSON: Yeah, certainly. So you
23 know, one of the things that we test applications
24 for, in addition to content, operability, privacy
25 and security, is essentially the extent to which

1 they take their data seriously, in terms of the
2 privacy and security parameters they put in place.

3 And I think one of the important things
4 that they do, especially cloud-based technology, is
5 that they engage reputable, premier, well-known
6 hosting providers. And fortunately, a lot of
7 providers such as Firehose and now Amazon will sign
8 what is called a business associate agreement. And
9 essentially that is their promise, which they are
10 obviously contractually bound by, to uphold the data
11 with respect to certain privacy parameters, security
12 measures, to make sure that they are essentially on
13 the hook and they take the information as seriously
14 as the consumer does with respect to their own
15 information.

16 So a lot of the developers that we are
17 working with, who actually aren't even subject to
18 HIPAA, are engaging and utilizing some of these
19 service providers who are, in fact, HIPAA compliant.
20 So it's nice to see people go above and beyond, in
21 terms of the types of vendors that they want to
22 engage with, because they want that clout in the
23 marketplace. They think it certainly distinguishes
24 them from their competitors, but more importantly,
25 it is essentially their promise to their users, in

1 terms of what level they hold their user's
2 information.

3 MR. DAVIDSON: Any other examples? Anyone
4 else?

5 MR. ROGERS: I'd actually like to say that
6 Google Glass is a pretty good example of a
7 well-designed Internet of Things thing. It's got
8 significant challenges, there is a lot of contention
9 around its use, but if you look at the actual model
10 behind it, Google has done a very good job.

11 The security, yes I was able to compromise
12 the security on it and other people have compromised
13 it in other ways, but Google has been very quick to
14 respond and fix those vulnerabilities in an average
15 turnaround of about two weeks, which is phenomenal
16 compared to any of the other devices out there.

17 I mean, if you take a look, for example,
18 at handsets. Huawei handsets have a half-life, in
19 terms of fixing vulnerabilities, of infinite because
20 many of the vulnerabilities don't get fixed. So I
21 think Google has done a great job in developing a
22 system where people can tell them about
23 vulnerabilities, they can take those
24 vulnerabilities, fix them, and push it out the user
25 in a way that the user doesn't have to do anything.

1 Their device just gets secured. And that's a good
2 way of doing it.

3 And also, they've shown that they are very
4 responsive in terms of understanding concerns that
5 people have with the kinds of content that should be
6 displayed on Glass. They've been very, very clear
7 in displaying the kinds of data that is going to be
8 shared back and forth on Glass and how it is
9 integrated. So I think that's a phenomenal product.

10 Another one I want to mention is the Nest
11 thermostat, because I haven't been able to break it.

12 MS. MITHAL: If I could just follow-up
13 with one question on a specific scenario, this talks
14 about home security systems and the fact that
15 hackers were able to access the live video feeds.

16 And this may be a bit of a technical
17 question, but we know that companies like Google and
18 Facebook fairly recently started encrypting email
19 communications and communications on Facebook. In
20 2013, do people think that it is -- that live video
21 feeds that come through Internet of Things products
22 should be encrypted? Maybe that's a question for
23 Marc.

24 MR. ROGERS: I think any kind of sensitive
25 data that passes through an untrusted zone, such as

1 the internet, should be secured with encryption.
2 And it's questionable whether or not it should be
3 encrypted in, say, semi-trust zones like DMZs.

4 We have the technology, we have the
5 capability. It's kind of a no-brainer to me. As to
6 whether or not it should be encrypted inside
7 networks, that's a difficult question because there
8 are other things to consider. For example, there is
9 a lot of manipulation of content and aggregation
10 that goes on inside the network and enforcing that
11 all of this type of data must be encrypted could
12 become very restrictive to companies and cause
13 problems with a lot of services they run.

14 So yeah. In terms of internet video
15 feeds, I think they should be encrypted.

16 MS. MITHAL: Okay, why don't we quickly
17 move on to scenario four. I think we've covered
18 most of this, but let's take -- so I think we've --
19 in past scenarios, we've talked about product as
20 marketed.

21 And now let's say Sue decides to make a
22 modification to her product. So before it was a
23 one-on-one product, she developed disclosures, let's
24 assume she got all the consents, and now she has
25 decided to change her data sharing. And she now

1 wants to share data with third-parties, either for
2 medical discounts or insurance discounts, for
3 advertising, whatever it may be.

4 I think, Ryan, you started to address this
5 a little bit so maybe like a beeper goes off on your
6 device and it says go look at the website, we have
7 an important announcement to make.

8 So for something that the device has
9 changed or the functionality or the data sharing has
10 changed, we've talked to the FTC about the principle
11 that, if there is a material retroactive change to a
12 privacy policy, there should be opt-in consent.

13 So as a practical matter, how would these
14 companies go about getting consumer's consent if
15 they would decide to change their share? Dan.

16 MR. CAPRIO: Oh, I thought you said Ryan.

17 MR. CALO: Go, go, go.

18 MR. CAPRIO: Do you want to go?

19 MR. CALO: That's fine. I'll go. No, you
20 go. Go ahead.

21 I'll just answer quickly. We can't even
22 get consent among two of us, much less -- so I mean,
23 there was an earlier question here which is, should
24 that raise alarm bells in and of itself, right?

25 I mean, you know what drives me nuts, I've

1 got to say, the FTC should investigate this,
2 remember the first time that you went to a movie
3 theater and you paid like nine dollars, and now it's
4 much more, but this was like a couple of years ago,
5 and you were sitting there and you paid your money
6 and you got your popcorn or whatever, and then all
7 of the sudden you see ads for Coca-Cola for like ten
8 minutes, right?

9 I mean, that is exactly -- that is just,
10 that is something where it is sort of that value
11 proposition, just of that transaction, has shifted
12 on you, right? I think that should set-off alarm
13 bells. I'm not saying that you need to necessarily
14 -- I understand the counterarguments, oh, you know,
15 it would be even more than 10 or 11 dollars if we
16 didn't have these ads beforehand and you can always
17 come late. You know, I understand these things.
18 But alarm bells should be going off when that
19 happens. When OnStar starts to use the information
20 for marketing, that's a real change of the gist of
21 the transaction and that's what I'm trying to get
22 at.

23 We should be looking for -- because, by
24 the way, I'm not a data minimization proponent. I
25 think the data should be promiscuous, it should be

1 value additive, I see a tremendous upside to the
2 data being, you know, really promiscuous. It's just
3 that when we see these secondary, non-beneficial
4 uses, it should trigger alarm bells. And it should
5 trigger having to sit down and talk about that
6 transaction again in a fundamental way, not just
7 having some update on a policy somewhere, right?

8 So precisely how we do that, I'm not 100
9 percent clear, I have some ideas. But you know
10 watching for that change in the nature of the
11 transaction in a way that does not benefit the
12 consumer.

13 MR. CAPRIO: I would say that I have sort
14 of two reactions to the scenario. First, I am not
15 sure theoretically that, in the Internet of Things
16 environment at present, that the information is
17 being exchanged for, you know medical information
18 for a discount. So I think we do sort of have to
19 deal with the here and now and the current and the
20 practical.

21 That being said, if Sue is turning around
22 and selling PII, that's a problem. And sort of
23 whether that is in the theoretical world of the
24 scenario or in the -- you know, if she is turning
25 around and selling it to a data broker, that's a big

1 problem. And I think that's part of, you know, the
2 emphasis the FTC has put on the 6(b) study. But the
3 secondary use issue is certainly very important.

4 MR. CALO: I just want to quickly respond
5 and say that's why portability and
6 sub-standardization is helpful, right? So the
7 scenario is you buy something, you buy a product, it
8 does something cool and you get to use it and so
9 forth and then all of the sudden they are going to
10 be selling your data to a third-party or marketing
11 or whatever or giving you a discount. And we can
12 read Scott Peppet's work about how you can frame
13 anything as a discount. All you do is you raise the
14 price to everybody else and then you give them a
15 discount if they give up their data.

16 So you know, if your data is portable,
17 right, then you can pick up and go to another
18 provider. If it's not, then you are sort of locked
19 in, right? So one nice thing about standardization
20 and portability to police this area is that if there
21 is an essential change in the nature of the
22 transaction -- you know, that's why there should be
23 movie theaters that don't show ads right beforehand,
24 so I can go to those movie theaters.

25 MS. MITHAL: David, I wanted to ask you

1 about the scenario of the kind of modification to
2 the original contract, so to speak, and what your
3 views are on that and what you think the practical
4 advice should be to companies that want to engage in
5 this practice.

6 MR. JACOBS: Right. Well, you know I
7 think it could be material because materiality is
8 sort a fact-intensive inquiry and you have to look
9 at how much does this affect the consumer's decision
10 to use the product or not. And was Sue making some
11 sort of implied claim when she was originally
12 offering the product without selling consumer data?

13 And as far as how to obtain consent, I
14 think that there are a lot of possibilities and it
15 sort of depends on the particular situation that Sue
16 finds herself in with the consumer and, in this
17 case, it's an app, so you might have a just-in-time
18 notice that pops up? Maybe there is registration
19 and so she would also reach out to them through
20 email and so on.

21 And so there are definitely connections
22 that she formed with the consumer when she
23 established this relationship and one of those
24 should work for consent.

25 MS. MITHAL: So we have just a few minutes

1 left and so I wanted to just go down the line and
2 ask the panelists one question, which is if you were
3 the FTC, what would you do next? So we can start
4 with -- which way do you want to start? We can
5 start with Marc.

6 MR. ROGERS: I think one of the challenges
7 here is how wide the Internet of Things is and how
8 fast it's moving. So I'm not sure whether we fully
9 understand all the questions right now, let alone
10 move on towards proposing some answers.

11 So I think we should be careful to kind of
12 strike a balance between guiding companies in the
13 right direction and enforcing. And I think we
14 should be light on the enforcement at this point,
15 but there is a huge role to be played in pointing
16 these companies toward the right answers that are
17 out there. Because as we've heard, time and time
18 after again, a lot of these design problems have
19 been solved. They were solved in the earlier
20 version of the internet.

21 And by following the best practice that
22 already exists and addressing the problems that have
23 already been solved, 90 percent of the issues can be
24 addressed. That then leaves us with the kind of
25 remaining problem set of what about these unique

1 issues that arise as a result of the Internet of
2 Things.

3 But like I said, softly, softly I think.
4 We don't want to stifle this.

5 MS. MITHAL: Okay, David.

6 MR. JACOBS: I think that one thing that
7 the FTC can do is enforcement. And in fact the
8 Commission has already done this with the TRENDnet
9 case. Joe mentioned on the other panel that there
10 is no Federal omnibus privacy legislation and so, in
11 the meantime, there are regulatory gaps the FTC can
12 kind of step in with enforcement.

13 I'd also like to see more work done on the
14 meaning of context. You know, we began with context
15 today and it's come up in every panel, trying to
16 talk about what types of collection and usage is
17 consistent with the context of a technology or a
18 relationship. And so I think there's opportunity
19 there for the FTC to either, you know, come up with
20 guidance or revisions to the privacy report,
21 specifically addressing context.

22 MR. HICKERSON: So I think the first thing
23 is to continue to educate. I think these sessions,
24 you know, have been extremely helpful. The
25 conversations have been very provocative and I think

1 it all comes down to educating consumers, educating
2 industry, educating the technologists that are
3 building all of these solutions that we are
4 utilizing on a daily basis.

5 I think, you know, the FTC can also work
6 with the industry to partner up, because I think we
7 are looking at an emerging market that is growing
8 exponentially and there's too much volume to be able
9 to really navigate and be able to enforce
10 effectively alone.

11 And lastly, I think it's partnering with
12 the other agencies. So I think, you know, the FCC,
13 FDA, ONC, you name it, I think it is about coming up
14 with non-duplicative standards or rules where it can
15 be risk-based, so that also essentially minimizes
16 the toll on the agencies themselves. But really
17 work together and cohesively.

18 MS. MITHAL: Michelle.

19 MS. CHIBBA: I don't know, do you want a
20 Canadians perspective of telling you what to do?

21 MS. MITHAL: Sure.

22 MS. CHIBBA: Anyway, so I am just going to
23 talk about our experience. I think what has worked
24 for us is certainly the Privacy by Design framework.
25 So we are really pleased that the FTC has taken this

1 on as a core value.

2 What we see next is really the fact that
3 this is really a huge ecosystem that needs a lot of
4 players at the table. So in terms of partnerships,
5 what you're doing. The other partnership is with
6 the academic community. They know what technologies
7 are coming into the pipeline, they know what the
8 vulnerabilities are, so I think there has to be a
9 means to bridge what's going on in the academic
10 world to what is practical and what can be sort of
11 encouraged, in terms of technology development.

12 MS. MITHAL: Dan.

13 MR. CAPRIO: Thanks, Maneesha. I've
14 actually been very encouraged by what I've heard
15 today. I mean from government, civil society,
16 industry, sort of all recognizing the opportunities
17 and challenges related to the Internet of Things,
18 particularly privacy and security.

19 And just a couple of things just to sort
20 of need to keep in mind. First is, I mean, one size
21 doesn't fit all. You can't -- I mean, this is an
22 evolution that really requires, I think, a new way
23 of thinking and a flexible framework to adapt to the
24 21st century. So as always, as the FTC thinks about
25 this, it needs to be in a technology neutral way.

1 And I think that there's agreement that, you know,
2 any sort of move toward regulation at this point is
3 premature. We just don't know enough about the
4 models and everything and where this is going.

5 So I think the opportunity is let's, you
6 know, roll up our sleeves and get to work. But one
7 final thing, sort of as a -- we've talked a lot
8 about societal benefits and competitiveness, but I
9 mean there is a lot at stake here. So to achieve
10 the benefits of the Internet of Things, the country
11 that gets this right will lead the world. And I
12 think the United States has certainly led the world,
13 you know, keeping the internet free and open and I
14 hope that they work that we do together, we will be
15 able to continue that leadership.

16 MR. CALO: I'll be really fast. So
17 Commissioner Ohlhausen said something really
18 interesting in her earlier remarks about how the
19 Internet of Things is a kind of a -- it has two
20 functions, right? First of all, it collects
21 information, but also in many instances, it gives
22 information back to the consumer, right?

23 And we've been talking quite a lot today
24 about it's collection of information and if that's
25 secure and so forth. But we should be keeping our

1 eye, I think, also on the ability of now
2 corporations to be able to reach people in their
3 homes anytime, anywhere. I mean, won't some of the
4 information that comes to consumers be
5 advertisements? How does the ability to reach a
6 consumer in the consumer's own home, in a nonmarket
7 context, how will that change marketing dynamics,
8 possibly for the worst?

9 Now again, I'm not saying this is
10 happening today, but it would surprise me if we had
11 this entire multi-billion, you know, enumerated
12 Internet of Things and no effort were made for your
13 refrigerator to maybe suggest that you should get
14 some ice cream with the milk that you've just run
15 out of.

16 So that's what I've said, to keep our eye
17 on that. And I'm with the panel largely about wait
18 and see.

19 MS. MITHAL: Okay, all right. So if
20 panelists could stay in their seats, I'd now like to
21 introduce the Director of the Bureau of Consumer
22 Protection, Jessica Rich, who will make some closing
23 remarks.

24

25

CLOSING REMARKS

1
2 MS. RICH: Great, hello. This is one of
3 those podiums I can barely see over, so I'll try to
4 be loud.

5 So this has been an incredible day, but
6 also a long day so I'll also be short and loud.
7 First, I'd like to thank all of our panelists for
8 taking time out of their busy days, and there are
9 many panelists still in the audience, to educate us
10 about what's emerging in this area.

11 I'd also like to thank staff who worked
12 really hard to make this event a success. Karen
13 Jagielski, Ruth Yodaiken, Cora Han, Ben Davidson,
14 and Kristen Anderson, and of course Maneesha Mithal
15 and Marc Eichorn, who is out there somewhere. I
16 think he was controlling the fan. He went out to
17 turn that monstrous fan off.

18 So I'd also like to offer a few brief
19 observations about some of the things we learned
20 today and also talk about where we are going next.
21 We did read that this workshop is a prelude to
22 regulation, so I'll leave you in suspense and
23 address at the end whether that's true. And Dan did
24 mention regulation, so I'll just leave you in
25 suspense and wait and address that in a few minutes.

1 In our first panel, we heard about smart
2 items and services that are already appearing in
3 homes across the country. From window sensors to
4 ovens and energy meters, the array of connections
5 brings many business partners into homes, but there
6 are challenges including balancing convenience and
7 innovation with privacy and security.

8 And there are those rolling up their
9 sleeves to address those challenges, such as this
10 multi-stakeholder effort to develop a voluntary code
11 of conduct for energy usage data.

12 Looking forward, we want to ensure that
13 companies that bring innovation into the home are
14 nailing down privacy and security before opening the
15 door.

16 In panel two, we heard about connected
17 health and fitness devices ranging from casual,
18 wearable fitness devices to connected medical
19 devices such as insulin pumps that have the
20 potential to save lives, enhance care and reduce
21 costs. As our panelists recognized, however,
22 privacy and security are essential to enabling
23 consumers, doctors, and researchers to take full
24 advantages of the benefits brought about by
25 connected health and fitness devices, particularly

1 given the sensitivity of the information involved.

2 These protections include encryption,
3 compartmentalization, and appropriate use
4 restrictions. Those will help ensure that
5 consumers' health information will not unexpectedly
6 be used in ways that consumers don't want them to be
7 used.

8 In the connected car world, we heard about
9 data that is currently collected, although not
10 necessarily transmitted, by vehicles. We talked
11 about the challenges of security and privacy in this
12 space, such as the feasibility of notice and
13 consent, the trade-offs between utility and safety.
14 We talked about platform management and security by
15 design in an industry that hasn't really focused on
16 these issues before.

17 Finally, in our last panel, we learned
18 that many of the privacy challenges involving
19 interconnected devices are, in some ways, not new
20 ones, but in other ways present specific challenges.
21 For example, when it comes to the Internet of
22 Things, how can we provide effective notice,
23 particularly with interconnected devices that don't
24 have screens, and when data is being collected
25 passively, perhaps without a consumer's knowledge.

1 We also discussed the broader questions
2 about whether the privacy issues raised by the
3 Internet of Things will require rethinking some of
4 the traditional frameworks we've had for protecting
5 privacy.

6 What is clear, however, is that whether we
7 are talking about home automation systems, connected
8 fitness devices, cars or other things in this
9 increasingly connected world, industry must step up
10 to ensure that privacy and security safeguards are
11 baked into the products and services that we talked
12 about today.

13 These protections include privacy and
14 security by design, I think there's lots of
15 agreement about that, and also transparency and
16 choice in some form. Although we are definitely
17 still grappling with exactly when and how to provide
18 these values in this context.

19 This is the beginning of our conversation
20 with consumers and industry on the implications of
21 the Internet of Things. As you might have guessed,
22 our next step will not be to propose regulations,
23 the suspense is done, I guess, but to do a report,
24 which we like to do, to capture all of the great
25 things that we learned today, including the

1 recommendations we heard about different types of
2 best practices that could be effective in this space
3 as we move forward.

4 With that in mind, we invite everyone, who
5 hasn't already, to submit public comments to us at
6 iot@ftc.gov. We are keeping that open until January
7 10th, 2014, obviously. Not 2015. The more informed
8 we are, the more helpful we can be in continuing
9 this conversation in supporting sensible privacy and
10 security protections that are compatible with
11 innovation. We will post your comments on the
12 Workshop page at FTC.gov.

13 Thank you so much for coming.

14 (Whereupon, the proceedings
15 ended at 5:30 p.m.)

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 State of Maryland, County of Harford, to wit:

2 I STEPHANIE M. GILLEY, a Notary Public of the
3 State of Maryland, County of Harford, do hereby certify
4 that the within-named witness did appear at the time
5 and place herein set out.

6 I further certify that the proceedings were
7 recorded verbatim by me and this transcript is a true
8 and accurate record of the proceedings.

9 I further certify that I am not of counsel to
10 any of the parties, nor in any way interested in the
11 outcome of this action.

12 As witness my hand and notarial seal this
13 _____ day of _____, 2013.

14

15

16

STEPHANIE M. GILLEY

17

NOTARY PUBLIC

18

19

20 My Commission expires on February 25, 2017.

21

22

23

24

25